THE "DELIVERANCE MANUAL"

BY Deliverance Ministries 14930 Jefferson Highway Gene B. Moody, Ordained Minister

Teaching, Ministry, Counseling Baton Rouge, LA 70817-5217

PREFACE

General - The only way for DELIVERANCE to spread around the world is for many people to begin to practice DELIVERANCE. I encourage you to take this guide, begin to practice DELIVERANCE, and to help others as you grow stronger. God told us to help train an army to minister DELIVERANCE. May God bless you with all spiritual blessings and bring you into all spiritual truth! Mass DELIVERANCE is simply DELIVERANCE for everyone that can hear your voice. You can use this lesson for your family or church. Normally we only work on one area of a person's life in a meeting and do not try to cover all areas at the same time. There is nothing mysterious about DELIVERANCE; any Christian can cast out demons. As a teacher, I am worthless if I can not show you how to practice what I teach. The Bible is also worthless to you unless you put it into practice. Encouragement - DELIVERANCE is the last battleground to complete freedom of the Christian. The battle is the greatest and Satan will fight the hardest against this ministry. You are fighting God's battles; you are cursed if you are unwilling to fight.

The benefits far outweigh having to go through the battle. You will learn things about the spiritual world that can not be learned in any way other than being involved in DELIVERANCE. You will see many signs, wonders and miracles performed by God. You will see peoples' lives changed before your eyes and dramatically changed for the better. You will help your family as you are helping others; the fringe benefits are great! Healing and DELIVERANCE go hand-in-hand. Many can not get healed without DELIVERANCE. You will see many healings and miraculous healings by the Lord through praying for healing and casting out of demons of infirmities. Reason For Learning - The main reason we are teaching you how to do basic DELIVERANCE is that every Christian should be able to cast out demons at least in their own family. Later on God may lead you to have DELIVERANCE services in your home or church. God told us to train an army for His use; you are part of that army!

DELIVERANCE will assist in establishing family order and God's order. Every Christian should cast out demons (MAR 16:17). There are not many "DELIVERANCE Ministers" to help people. Christians have many demons; proper DELIVERANCE takes a lot of time. DELIVERANCE is a way of life and not a grand event. Parents are the best persons to minister to their children; husband to wife and wife to husband. Parents need to protect their children and set the family free from demons. DELIVERANCE gives an understanding of God's and Satan's kingdoms that you will not get any other way. DELIVERANCE allows you to see into the spiritual world by the manifestations of demons and angels. Get involved! Study to show yourself approved by God. Seek God about DELIVERANCE. DELIVERANCE is a constant learning process. Satan has spent thousands of years weaving a very complicated system to trap you and take you to Hell or cause you to live a miserable Christian life here on earth.

FROM DEATHINTO REAL LIFE

This is the testimony of my family: Earline, my wife; Marie, my daughter; and Byron, my son. We were married in 1955 by Dr. Lee Roberson, who had a practice of not marrying anyone who was not a Christian. Little did we realize then what a difference it makes for both spouses to be Christians and for God to control your family. We give God the credit for our successful marriage of 25 years. We were average Christians who never had really done anything very bad or very good. Although I had held most of the positions in the church, there was not much love in my heart for others. Nor did we see much love in the many churches we attended as I moved around the United States following the engineering profession. Worship services were more of a formality.

Earline had a number of miscarriages. Thyroid and parathyroid were completely removed as a teenager. The doctors said that we could not have any children. Earline began praying, and in 1960 God rewarded us with a beautiful boy we named Byron. Two years later, God gave us a beautiful baby girl we named Marie. They were all the children we could have because of Earline's health. We went to traditional churches. They did not teach us about the miracleworking God. We did not see the miracles of God for twenty years. After several medical checkups culminating in a \$500.00 one in 1973, it was conclusively proven that Earline had no thyroid or parathyroid. According to the doctors, she could not be alive, but was doing fine at 40 years of age. We later recognized that our children were medical miracles.

We had a near perfect family for 12 1/2 years, then tragedy struck. Byron climbed a tree and touched a 4000-volt power line and fell 50 feet. We really began to see God at work in our lives. I would like for Earline to tell what happened. We still don't understand why it had to happen or what all God has done for us. On May 22, 1973 my world came to a crushing halt! As the children played, two neighbors came over to join me for tea. The children came in for cookies and went out again. Byron stood by my chair, his arm on my shoulder, gave me a little hug and said some day he would climb a tree to the very top. Turned, on the run, and said, "You're a nice mom," went out the door and climbed a tall cottonwood.

Soon, one of the children said that Byron had fallen out of the tree. One look at Byron and I knew only God could help him. Marie and I began to pray as never before. Nothing in my life had prepared me for this moment. No faith in God rose to meet this crisis. On the way to the hospital, we became sure that God didn't love us or He would never have let this happen. Having nothing else to cling to, we clung to God anyway (PSA 50:15). At the hospital, I accused God of

not living, not caring, not being. He so lovingly said, "I love you, Gene and Marie, more than you love each other, more than you love yourselves. I love Byron more than you do." I couldn't believe Him. I told God if He didn't do something to prove He loved us and that Byron was in Heaven, I would kill them and myself. I told Him if Byron was not in Heaven I didn't want any part of it either.

With all this fussing at God, I could only feel love coming to me. He said, "All things are His including the tree, the power line and all the earth" (PSA 50:10-12). I heard myself telling Satan to remove death from Byron in the name of Jesus. Byron lived on as a miracle. I didn't know this was possible (rebuking Satan in Jesus' name). After Gene arrived, I told all God had said. We could not believe that God really was talking. We didn't know He talked today.

As we prayed together, God assured us of His love and His everlasting knowledge. He knew Byron's future and asked if we did or would be responsible for it. A real belief and reliance in God's words sprang up in us and we were able to give Byron into the hands of this loving God. At that moment, he died. One glance at the doctor's face and we knew before he spoke "death." I had been in the hospital with an extremely rapid heartbeat. Now I could hardly see and my heart had gone mad - beating wildly. As I stood, God acted. Something very wonderful began at the top of my head, eyes were suddenly clear, heart suddenly regular. I was so calm I was startled. Peace had come over me so that I could hardly bear it. I didn't understand "peace that passes understanding" (PHI 4:7). Now I knew this peace and understood Jesus more.

People came to console us. All we could do was tell them about this Jesus we had just experienced and all He had done for us. We had no need for the pills that were offered. We had just met the God of power and were sure we could rely on Him for all things. God had become greater than our loss and fears. He is real, He is alive, He has power, He loves. We saw visions, had dreams and interpretations of dreams, and had words of knowledge and words of wisdom. We didn't know where these things came from. In JOH 16:13 we found the answer. Later on we met people who could explain the Baptism of the Holy Spirit. We received this Baptism, a prayer language, a new joy in reading the Bible and understanding. ISA 16:14 is a promise which God has richly kept.

Once it seemed that Byron visited me - whether in a dream or vision I'm not sure. I asked about his death; he said it was terribly cold but now everything was fine. I asked if he had seen Jesus; he said Jesus was nearly always with the children but was not there - and then Byron left. God came to Marie in a terrible dream that showed Byron coming out the casket, sitting in a wheelchair and talking out of the side of his mouth. God gave me the interpretation. If we had not let God's perfect will be done, Byron would have been a living vegetable. We would have regretted praying for him to live. God did many kindnesses for us to show that He was alive and loved us. Before we knew about raising our hands and praising God, He held our hands and walked with us. God spoke audibly to Earline several times. Byron had only been dead a short time when God told us that we must share what He had done for us with others. God told us when Byron accepted Christ and that PRO 20:11 changed him from death to life.

Jesus Christ was Savior but not Lord and Master for 20 years. We dedicated ourselves totally to God in 1973 and things began to happen. We had never tithed. We started tithing 10% after deductions and God cut my salary to 10 times the tithe. After we searched the Bible and found out that we owed God a tenth of gross income, then God found me another job. He had cut my salary \$2,000 a year but he gave back \$5,000 a year after my heart was right. God has given our family divine health for the past seven years. The first miracle was to heal Earline's back. She had been losing calcium for five years and was becoming a cripple. In addition to healing her back, God lengthened her leg 1/2. Then God healed Earline of her allergies. She went to a world-renowned doctor, Dr. Browning, who found that she had 175 allergies and he said that she could never be cured. One night when she was about to take her shot, God spoke and said she didn't need her shots. She has not taken a shot since and is completely healed. When I saw God heal Earline, I decided by faith to stop taking my shots; God faithfully healed me from my allergies. Marie has been healed of many minor ailments by prayer, such as a broken tail bone and earache. We could spend many days telling about people that we have seen God heal.

One Sunday afternoon, Marie decided to get her horse, King Fox, and go riding. When we got back to the stables, Marie had fallen off King Fox and broken her arm. This shocked Earline and I but we had the presence of the Holy Spirit so we prayed for Marie. We didn't know whether to take her to the hospital or to the doctor or to depend upon God for healing. As we rode back home, the Lord quickened PSA 37:23 to my mind, "The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord". I asked God to order our steps. Marie sat in the car; she could feel the dislocated broken bones. We called our family doctor, Dr. Lee. He was out and his backup was out, too.

I went to my study to get the anointing oil. As I came out, Earline said, "Go get your oil and pray for Marie." God has given us a "Word of Wisdom" (I Corinthians 12:8). We were familiar with JAM 5:14 and 15 about anointing with oil and praying the prayer of faith. I then anointed Marie's forehead, held her hand of the broken arm, and we prayed again. Her arm tingled and she could feel the bones moving within the arm. We then took her to Doctor's Memorial Hospital where she was x-rayed and attended by Dr. Kilroy, a bone specialist, who showed us the x-ray. We could see a complete break through the shoulder socket; the bone was perfectly set. He said that it was unusual to see that type of break and not have to set the bone.

Earline and Marie prayed that she would be completely healed in three weeks. Dr. Kilroy took an x-ray to prove she was not healed. PRAISE THE LORD, she was healed, the cast was taken off, and she rode King Fox three weeks after the arm was broken! Any doctor will tell you that it takes six to eight weeks to heal an ordinary break and longer

for complicated breaks. JER 32:27 says, "Behold I am the Lord, the God of all flesh; is there anything too hard for me?" God is only limited by our faith. Since then, I have learned of three other cases where God set the bones. To God be the glory, honor and praise for everything that was done.

We were baptized in the Holy Spirit at the Full Gospel Business Men's Fellowship International meeting in Baton Rouge. We have received the fruit of the Spirit: love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, and temperance. Spiritually God has filled our cups to overflowing with His love and grace. Materially God has met all of our needs out of His riches in Glory through Christ Jesus. The first year after the Baptism we went to as many meetings as we could attend to learn and be blessed. Then God began to deal with us about helping others. Now, we minister to whoever God puts in our path. We pray for the sick and those needing deliverance. We have seen the sick healed and God grow out arms and legs as much as 2". We have seen demons cast out and the dead raised (MAT 10:7-8).

When Earline had kidney failure, the Lord impressed me to read the Book of JOB in the hospital to Earline. We didn't realize that God was telling us that we were going to be put through a test, especially Earline. We were at the height of our ministry but we did not spiritually discern what was happening. After Earline's death, God told Marie that He had put Earline through a seven-year JOB's test for rewards in Heaven. Earline had suffered for seven years from kidney failure, kidney transplant and related problems from not having a naturally-functioning kidney. She also a broken hip, two broken arms and a broken elbow It seemed like she had one problem after another which were never ending. It seemed many times that prayer or deliverance did not work. Now we can look back and see that God was allowing these things to happen to test Earline's faith.

We were told that Earline would be able to recover from fluid in the lungs. Marie and I started fasting for Earline after she had a near-death experience in the hospital. We had turned Earline over to God. We wanted His Perfect Will to be done. We told God that we would serve Him even if He did not heal Earline. Earline would not have wanted to be in a wheelchair. There were two times in the hospital that she seemed to indicate that she wanted to go and be with the Lard. Many people came to comfort the family and to pray for us and Earline. She was anointed with oil, and healing and deliverance were prayed for her. There were other people around the nation and on the Internet that were praying for Earline. There was sufficient prayer power to heal Earline or to raise her from the dead. The presence of God was wonderful in the hospital and the power of God was there to heal. We were having a prayer circle in the waiting room. God sovereignly chose to heal Marie's neck. She had injured her neck ten years ago when she fell off a horse and hit a post. Spiritually you felt good due to the presence of the Lord. Physically you were crying for Earline as you watched your loved one die. After death, we spent a day praying for Earline to be raised from the dead. Sometime after the burial, we had a family prayer meeting. God healed Marie of TMJ, a jaw problem, which she had bothering her for some time. God was showing us that He still healed people. He could have healed Earline or raised her from the dead, but he chose to take her to be with Him. We kept waiting for her to set up in bed or set up in the casket. It seemed like our faith was high for God to heal. We had a wonderful funeral celebrating Earline's homecoming. It was like no other funeral that I know about. The burial in the family cemetery plot was good with a gentle altar call made by Clyde, Earline's brother. Many good things have come out of Earline's death. There was reconciliation in the Moody and Chauncey families from previous hurts.

Earline's ministry will continue in the publications, especially the Deliverance Manual, and audio and video tapes. It will continue through my ministry and through the many people that Earline helped. The Lord has told me to spend more time with my family, and to continue the ministry and the business. I have chosen to be a spiritual eunuch. The Bible says that there are eunuchs born that way, made by man or chosen as a way of life (MAT 19:12).

The number seven was prominent in Earline's death. From kidney failure to Earline's death was seven years. Earline had seven different kinds of doctors trying to keep her alive. Earline was buried seven days after her mother was buried. Marie and I fasted seven days to Earline's death. May God bring you into all truth, bless you with all spiritual blessings, and meet all of your needs our of his riches in Glory by Christ Jesus.

BASIC DELIVERANCE MANUAL

1. THE BATTLE

CAN A CHRISTIAN HAVE A DEMON?

LIST OF SCRIPTURES

MAT 12:43-45 A non-Christian DELIVERED.

MAT 15:22-28 Children's (Christian's) bread.

MAR 1:23-27 Man in the synagogue (Believer).

MAR 1:39-42 Cast out devils in synagogues.

MAR 7:25-30 Children's (Christian's) bread.

MAR 8:33 JESUS Called Peter Satan.

MAR 9:17-29 Believer's son.

LUK 4:38-39 Spirit of fever is a demon.

LUK 11:24-26 A non-Christian DELIVERED.

LUK 13:11-17 Daughter of Abraham (Believer).

LUK 22:3 Satan entered Judas.

ACT 5:3-4 Ananias and Sapphira were Believers.

ACT 8:5-7, 13 Gave heed to things spoken of Christ.

ACT 8:20-24 Simon was a Believer.

ACT 10:38 Sickness is oppression of Satan.

1CO 5:1-5 Believer in Corinth DELIVERED to Satan.

2CO 2:10-11 Satan getting advantage of Believer.

2CO 11:3-4 Believers receive another spirit.

2CO 12:7-9 Paul's messenger of Satan in flesh.

GAL 3:1 Galatians bewitched by spirits.

EPH 2:1-3 Influence of Satan.

EPH 4:26-27 Anger gives place to Devil.

1TI 1:18-20 Hymenaeus and Alexander Believers.

1TI 4:1-2 Believers depart from the faith.

2TI 2:24-26 Recover out of snare of Devil.

HEB 12:15-16 Root of bitterness is a spirit.

JAM 4:6-8 Devil will flee from you.

I Peter 5:8-9 Afflictions in the brethren.

GENERAL

There is nowhere in the Bible that says explicitly that a "Christian" can have a demon. But it does talk about "Believers" having demons. Are you a Believer; what is the difference - none! The multitudes that came to JESUS received DELIVERANCE; some were bound to be Believers! You can memorize the Bible and go to Hell. No part of the Bible is any good to you unless it is used! Head knowledge will not get you to Heaven; it takes heart knowledge. Bible scholars can argue about theology until JESUS comes again and not settle the question of whether a Christian can have a demon; it takes experience.

When you start casting demons out of people, you find that Christians not only have demons but they have thousands of demons! In our years of ministry, we have worked with thousands of people - small groups to large groups. We found that the congregation could have many demons. Then the Lord started us working with pastors and their families. We found that the five-fold ministry also had almost as many demons as the congregation. Finally the Lord had us to work with DELIVERANCE ministers. We found that they also had quite a few demons too!

We have seen leaders go into false doctrines. These can even be leaders that cast out demons. It appears that pride is their downfall. Pride is an abomination to God and is an active demonic area.

WARNING SIGNALS - POSSIBLE NEED FOR DELIVERANCE

Characteristics noted below merit a closer look when they are pronounced, persistent or recurrent over a period of time, or progressive - tending to become more, rather than less, extreme. Check yourself against these warnings. The following thumbnail descriptions of behavior can be a call for help:

- 1. Confused or disordered thinking: loss of touch with reality delusions (persistence of erroneous convictions in the face of contrary evidence) hallucinations; disconnected speech.
- 2. Obsessions: absorption with a subject or idea to the exclusion of others compulsions uncontrollable urges.
- 3. Inability to cope: with minor problems with daily routine.
- 4. Difficulty in making/keeping friends: poor social skills isolation, withdrawal from society "loner" life-style.
- 5. A pattern of failure across-the-board: at school at work in sports in personal relationships.
- 6. Prolonged or severe depression: suicide threats/attempts.
- 7. Immaturity: infantile behavior (such as bed-wetting) over dependence on the mother (excessive clinging as a child -- continuing dependence in teens and twenties) failure to keep pace with peer group.
- 8. A series of physical ailments which do not run a typical course and/or fail to respond to treatment.
- 9. Neglect of personal hygiene (disheveled and unsanitary surroundings) or exaggerated concern for order and for cleanliness.
- 10. Difficulty adjusting to new people and places.
- 11. Undue anxiety and worry: phobias feelings of being persecuted.
- 12. Too much or too little sleep.
- 13. Excessive self-centeredness: indifference to other people's feelings, doings, ideas -lack of sympathy with another's pain or need.
- 14. Substantial rapid weight gain or loss.
- 15. Muted, "flat" emotions (absence of angry/delighted/sorrowing reactions to stimuli) or inappropriate emotions (sharp, inexplicable mood swings silliness at serious moments, unpredictable tears).
- 16. Negative self-image and outlook: "inferiority" complex feelings of worthlessness.
- 17. Frequent random changes of plans: inability to stick with a job, a school program, a living arrangement failure to keep appointments, abide by decisions.
- 18. Extreme aggressiveness (combativeness, hostility violence, rage) or exaggerated docility (lack of normal competitiveness and self-assertion refusal to confront, avoidance of argument).
- 19. Risk-taking.
- 20. Lack of zest and enthusiasm: listlessness, sadness, mood habitually "down" -limited or missing sense of humor.

HOW CAN A CHRISTIAN HAVE DEMONS? (EXCERPTS)

How can a demon spirit indwell the same body at the same time as the Holy Spirit does? The New Testament word for "spirit" is pneuma. In contra-distinction from the natural or "soulish", the spirit is that part of man which has the ability to grasp and perceive divine things (1CO 2:14). The word for "soul" is "psyche". This word defines the self life the emotions, the intellect and the will. Paul shows us that man is a three-fold being (I Thes. 5:23).

The Scripture teaches that prior to salvation a man is "dead in trespasses and sins" (EPH 2:1). JESUS comes into the human spirit and brings in His life (I JOH 5:11-12).

JESUS has made adequate provision for the whole man, but part of the responsibility now rests upon us as is shown in the following scripture: (PHI 2:13-15).

The word for "salvation" in this passage is soteria. Thayer's Lexicon gives as the primary meaning of this word "DELIVERANCE from the molestation of enemies". The picture becomes clear. JESUS has DELIVERED our SPIRIT

from the power of Satan; now He says to us, "Work out your own DELIVERANCE from the molestation of enemies until you have freed both SOUL AND BODY".

RESULTS WHEN DEMONIZATION OF CHRISTIANS IS DENIED (EXCERPTS)

False teachings are perpetuated by the erroneous and unscriptural position that Believers cannot have demons. The following is a partial list of the pitfalls associated with taking such a position; check yourself against these results:

- 1. The old sin nature becomes the "whipping boy" and the middle ground between God and the demons.
- 2. All problems are taught to be due to the "lack of surrender".
- 3. People are left open to be snared into cults by angels of light.
- 4. All inherited characteristics are thought to be unchangeable.
- 5. Personality quirks and characteristics are thought to be unchangeable.
- 6. Makes us unable to break the bondage on another person's will.
- 7. Mental health programs, which teach all problems are the result of heredity are supported.
- 8. Demons are given legal ground to stay when a person sits under teaching that denies a Christian can have a demon.
- 9. Demonic lies about oppression, possession, etc. are perpetuated.
- 10. Reinforces spiritual pride which keeps leaders from re-examining their teachings and retracting error.
- 11. Despair and hopelessness are fostered within the demonized.
- 12. Gives ground to accept, as law, all medical diagnosis and medication.

RESULTS WHEN PARENTS DO NOT PRACTICE DELIVERANCE ON THEIR CHILDREN

The greatest need in the church today is teaching the whole Bible without fear or favor of man and the practice of DELIVERANCE for every Christian. As you see the children, so you see the parents and the nation. Look at your children and see your mistakes in their lives. The following statistics were taken from The Children's Hour, U.S. News and World Report: "IN ONE DAY IN 1988 -2753 teenagers get pregnant, 1099 teenagers have abortions, 367 teens miscarry, 1287 teenagers give birth, 666 babies are born to women who have had inadequate prenatal care, 72 babies die before one month of life, 110 babies die before their first birthday, 9 children die from gunshot wounds, 5 teenagers commit suicide, 609 teenagers get gonorrhea or syphilis, 988 children are abused, 3288 children run away from home, 49322 children are in public juvenile correctional facilities, 2269 illegitimate children are born and 2989 kids see their parents divorced."

WHO IS A BELIEVER ? (EXCERPTS)

Because so many promises are given to those who are Believers, it is important to know who the Bible classifies as a Believer. In the Greek "believe" indicates one relying on JESUS Christ for salvation. In ACT 5:14 the word means unadulterated trust. In 1TI 4:12, trueness, to entrust one's spiritual faith assurance, well-being. A check list for Believers: must bear fruit (JOH 15:2); signs shall follow (MAR 16:17-18); shall do works JESUS did (JOH 14:12); answered prayer (JOH 15:7); friend of JESUS (JOH 15:14) and witnessing (JOH 15:27).

WHAT ABOUT DEMONS IN CHRISTIANS? (EXCERPTS)

"In the name of our Lord JESUS Christ, when you are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord JESUS Christ, to deliver such as one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord JESUS" (1CO 5:4-5). The apostle here deals with the case of a disobedient and sinful Believer in the church at Corinth. In another case, Paul writes: "Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck; of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander, whom I have DELIVERED unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme" (1TI 1:19-20).

"In meekness, instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; and that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will" (I1TI2:25-26). When you go into the ministry of casting out demons, inevitably you are challenged by the question, "Is it possible for a born-again Believer to have a demon?" In charismatic circles the question is: "Is it possible for a Believer who is baptized in the Spirit to have a demon?" "Absolutely not!" comes the stock answer. "The Holy Spirit cannot coexist in the same body with a demon!"

Actually, the answer to both questions above is definitely "yes". Almost one-hundred percent of the DELIVERANCE ministry we have had has been among the born-again Believers, and most of them were Baptized-in-the-Spirit Christians also. Several arguments are advanced to "prove" that under no circumstances can a born-again person have a demon. The most common statement is that a Christian cannot be "possessed". This will be discussed later as a misnomer. The arguments in summary run something like this:

The Believer is inhabited by the Holy Spirit; therefore, the demons cannot coexist within the same body. The proof text usually used is 1CO 2:12; however the verse does not say this. JESUS came to destroy the works of the Devil (I JOH 3:8), and indeed He did. In the case of problems caused by demons, the remedy and method of doing this is cast out the demons in His name. The struggle inside the Believer is always revealed to be the struggle between the flesh and the Spirit, and not a struggle involving demons (ROM 6 and 7). Were that the case, the conscientious claiming of the promises of God would solve every human problem. The Believer is DELIVERED from the power of Satan and his demons (COL 1:12-13; EPH 2:1-3). Yes, but like many other promises, not automatically, but only as we voluntarily meet God's conditions for DELIVERANCE.

The Christian is provided with complete protection from the fiery darts of the enemy (EPH 6). This overlooks the rather obvious fact that the armor is designed for defense from external, not internal enemies, and also that even so the Believer's armor is not always in place. In spite of these arguments, the dismaying fact remains that born-again Christians, including leaders, are having difficulties and problems which can find no solution in natural infirmities or the endless conflict between the flesh and the Spirit. It is no secret that many have become discouraged and filled with awful despair. In his tract, Demon Activity and the Christian, Ernest B. Rockstad rightly concludes that: "Experience, of course is not the basis for the interpretation of the Bible. Nevertheless, if consistent experiences run counter to an interpretation, the dedicated seeker after truth will set out to find the reason. He must be willing to re-study his interpretation under the direction of the Holy Spirit...and be prepared to make any necessary corrections in his own belief so as to be in full agreement with the facts as they are." He further points out that understanding the Biblical doctrine of human depravity should cause one to wonder that the Holy Spirit would enter a person under any circumstances.

You cannot argue anyone into believing that the old fundamental stand against Christians having demons is fallacious. There is an excellent presentation of the whole question in Don Basham's book, Can A Christian Have A Demon? Non-charismatic writers like Frances Manuel, Merrill Unger, MAR Bubeck, and Robert Peterson also teach that a Christian can have a demon. In his very balanced and scholarly treatise, Demons In The World Today, Dr. Unger writes, "In demon influence, evil spirits exert power over a person short of actual possession. Such influence may vary from mild harassment to extreme subjection when body and mind become dominated and held in slavery by spirit agents. Christians, as well as non-Christians, can be so influenced. They may be oppressed, vexed, depressed, hindered and bound by demons."

Dr. Unger is frank to say that he had written in 1952, "To demon possession, only unbelievers are exposed." Twenty years later, he writes: "This statement was inferred, since Scripture does not clearly settle the question. It was based on the assumption that an evil spirit could not indwell the redeemed body together with the Holy Spirit". Hobart Freeman points out that "as a result of erroneous teachings and beliefs, which are based neither upon Scripture or experience, Satan has deluded many concerning the question, can a Christian be oppressed by Satan or possess evil spirits? Can one who has never participated actively in any form of occultism be subjected or oppressed?" The answer to both questions is yes, supported both from the Scriptures and experience.

Derek Prince in his helpful pamphlet, Expelling Demons, explains facts linguistically which should help unsnarl the semantic tangle. "The New Testament Greek word for demon is daimonion...in the King JAM Version...often translated 'devil'. Associated in the New Testament with the noun daimonion is the passive verb daimonizomai. The literal meaning of this verb is 'to be demoned', that is, in some way under the influence or power of demons. In the King JAM Version this verb is usually translated by some phrase such as 'to be possessed' or 'to be vexed' by demons or by evil spirits. However, there is no distinction in the original Greek text to support these (translated) distinctions". Believers were definitely subjected to demonic attack in the Scriptures. The physical afflictions and other disasters of JOB are shown to be Satan's work in JOB 1 and 2. In the synagogue there was a man with an unclean spirit (MAR 1:23). A woman called "a daughter of Abraham" (father of the faithful) was bound with a spirit of infirmity for eighteen years (LUK 13:11-16).

There is no reason to conclude arbitrarily in the two latter cases that the persons involved were not Believers. In I1TI 2:23-26, where Paul discusses contention and disputing over doctrine, Believers are indicated who have evidently slipped and need to "recover themselves from the snare of the devil, who are taken captive of him at his will". A member of the church in Corinth seems to have been overcome by a spirit of lust (1CO 5:1-5). JESUS rebuked a spirit of fever in Peter's mother-in-law (LUK 4:38-39) and he left her, and she was well. In MAR 3:33 and MAR 9:25, JESUS uses this same term to rebuke Satan. Sickness is described as an oppression of the Devil in ACT 10:38 and JESUS often healed by removing spirits of infirmity, which are simply another method of Satanic attack (LUK 4:40-41).

Consider Peter, who one moment spoke by Divine revelation, declaring that JESUS was the very Christ, and in the next moment was reprimanded by JESUS, who rebuked Satan in him, saying "thou savorest not the things that be of God" (MAT 16:13-23). Simon the magician is presented as one who believed and was baptized, but had evidently not been DELIVERED from his occult bondage and was commanded to repent and pray (ACT 8:20-24). How did Satan manage to "fill the heart" of the Believers Ananias and Sapphira? (ACT 5:3). Paul himself reports he suffered buffeting from a "messenger of Satan" (2CO 12:7).

Dr. V. Raymond Edman, the late president of Wheaton College, wrote the following in answer to a question as to whether or not a Christian could have a demon: "...The unguarded Christian may have demon possession in the soul, which would affect mental processes and emotions; or in the body, as was the case of the woman who had a 'spirit of infirmity eighteen years and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself' (LUK 13:11). Of her, the Savior said when He healed her, 'Ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath day?' To say that a Christian cannot be demonized in any area of his life is a happy but inaccurate generalization". Paul reproves the Corinthian Christians for receiving another spirit than the Spirit they had previously received (2CO 11:4)

Paul inquired, in GAL 3:1, about who had bewitched the Believers to draw them away from the truth. Robert Peterson makes an interesting comment: "It appears that the full force of deceiving spirits is directed against the

spiritual Believer in doctrinal rather than worldly matters, although the latter may be used after the Believer has been ensnared by the most subtle means. In 1TI 4:1-2 the Apostle Paul gives a full account of how wicked spirits attack the spiritual Believer and by deception beguile him away from the faith through the use of false prophets".

Don Basham sums up the matter when he writes that there is an "almost universal sense of fear and loathing toward the whole subject of Satan and the evil spirits. Many Believers have adopted the fallacious idea that if they ignore Satan, he will ignore them. Scripturally, such a position is indefensible" (I Peter 5:8-9; JAM 4:7; 2CO 2:11). When the power of God begins to move in a person's life, he quite naturally becomes an object for the devil's most crippling attacks. The unreasoning fear of demons is fostered and promoted by Satan and his hosts directly. Basham concludes that a Christian can be tormented or afflicted by evil spirits in some area of his life and still be a sincere Christian; just as he can be tormented by physical sickness and still be a sincere Christian. It is always a blessing to see truths, not mere speculations, in print concerning spiritual warfare. I shudder when I hear someone remark skeptically, "Well, I just can't believe that. I'd have to see it first." They seek to shield themselves by mere ignorance! For myself, I had no real problem believing in a personal Devil and in the fact that demons can infest both lost and saved as they have opportunity.

To me it was as foolish as telling Peter he could not walk on the water when he was already doing it. When a person is born again by confessing his sin and asking the Lord JESUS Christ to come into his heart and save him (ROM 3:23-24; 6:23; REV 3:20), he is received by the Father and salvation comes instantaneously in the experience of the new birth. Love, joy, and peace are the initial, logical by-products.

The Holy Spirit comes to indwell and seal the Believer as God's earnest of redemption (EPH 1:13-14) and His abiding presence is guaranteed until the Believer is redeemed (in point of time) completely by being taken to be with the Lord, whether it be through the door of death, or through the door in the sky (I Thes. 4:16-17). The Holy Spirit therefore inhabits the body of the Believer in a peculiar and special way in these days since Pentecost, when the Holy Spirit was poured out on the assembled Believers. The child of God (JOH 1:12) is accepted in the Beloved, JESUS (EPH 1:6) and blessed with the assurance of God's presence and blessing. (JOH 10:28-30).

In spite of these wonderful changes, however, a week will scarcely pass in a babe's life (assuming he follows the Lord in Bible study and prayer), that he will not be convicted of some sin of omission or commission (JAM 4:17), which must be confessed (1JO 1:9) and put away (PRO 28:13). This will continue indefinitely as long as the Believer is growing in grace and in the knowledge of the Lord JESUS Christ. Many of these sins of omission and commission were present at the time of conversion and some will lie unnoticed by the Believer for months, until the Lord deals with them. The Holy Spirit is able to coexist with these unconfessed sins. Why then is it so difficult to accept the fact that the Holy Spirit is able to also coexist with indwelling demons until they are detected, hated, renounced and expelled in the Name of Our Lord JESUS Christ?

PRAYER

I forgive the false teachers that say a Christian can not have a demon within their flesh or soul. God please forgive the false teachers and show them the truth. Please forgive me for believing the false teachers. I forgive myself for the damage done to me and my family by practicing false teachings. I now break any curses of false doctrine on me and my descendants. I ask these things in the blessed name of JESUS Christ, my Lord, Master and Savior.

REFERENCES

"How Can a Christian Have Demons?", pp. 136-138, Pigs In The Parlor.

"What About Demons in Christians?", pp. 109-117, Battling The Hosts Of Hell.

"Who is a Believer?", pp. 59-60, Annihilating The Hosts Of Hell.

"Results When Demonization of Christian is Denied", p. 9, Annihilating The Hosts of Hell.

"Warning Signals", pp. 367-369, Breaking Points.

JESUS CAST OUT DEMONS EVERYWHERE HE WENT

LIST OF SCRIPTURES

MAT:	5:2-20 Out of ship (vs. 2)
4:23-24 All Galilee, Synagogues (vs.23)	6:10-15 House (vs. 10)
8:14-17 Peter's house (vs. 14)	7:24-30 House (vs. 24)
8:28-33 Seashore (vs. 32)	9:14-27 Multitude (vs. 14)
9:32-33 Outside (vs. 32)	9:33,39 House (vs. 33)
10:7-8 Everywhere (vs. 7)	<u>LUK</u> :
12:15,22 Great multitudes (vs. 15)	4:33-36 Synagogue (vs. 33)
15:22-28 Coasts (vs. 22)	4:38-41 Simon's house (vs. 38)
16:13-19 Coasts (vs. 13)	6:17-19 Plain (vs. 17)
17:14-21 Multitude (vs. 14)	8:1-3 Every city and village (vs. 1)
MAR:	8:26-39 Seashore (vs. 26)
1:23-27 Synagogues (vs. 23)	9:37-42 Down from the hill (vs. 37)
1:32-34 Door-House of Simon and Andrew (vs. 33)	11:14-22 Synagogue (vs. 15)
1:39-41 Synagogues, all Galilee (vs. 39)	13:11-17 Synagogue (vs. 14)
3:9-15 Small ship (vs. 9)	

GENERAL

As you can see, JESUS cast out demons in the synagogues, in all Galilee, outside, in the multitude, in houses, at the seashore, in a ship, in the plain, in every city and village, and finally everywhere among the people. I researched the Bible on where JESUS cast out demons; it is essentially everywhere he went. I believe this is what JESUS wants us to do. Since we are the temple of the Holy Spirit, we can have church anywhere two or more are gathered together. This can be you and the person you are ministering to. What is casting out demons? MAR 16:17 says "And these signs (casting out) shall follow them that believe (Christians) in My name (JESUS) shall they "cast out 'devils'." Cast out means to eject, bring forth, cast forth, drive out, expel, pluck, pull out, take out, thrust out, put forth, send away and send forth. Casting out demons is a command, not a prayer. For example, the following is a command for DELIVERANCE. "Spirit of rejection I command you to come out of me, JOH, Jane, etc. in the name of JESUS".

There is some strong scripture that applies to those who fight against DELIVERANCE, especially in the church: MAT 7:6 Dogs...do not throw your pearls before swine. MAT 23:27-28 Hypocrites...whitewashed tombs - full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness, full of hypocrisy and iniquity. They are not fighting against the DELIVERANCE ministers, but against God and His Holy Bible. I pity them when they stand before God in the Great White Throne Judgement!

MASS DELIVERANCE IN THE CHURCH BY JESUS

Six references were previously listed telling about JESUS casting out demons in the synagogues even in all Galilee. There is no term of "mass DELIVERANCE" in the King JAM Version of the Holy Bible. However, there is nothing that says JESUS did not have mass DELIVERANCE! There are references to JESUS healing ALL the sick and casting out demons out of them ALL.

THE HOLY BIBLE COMMANDS US TO CAST OUT DEMONS

MAT 10:7-8 Apostles cast out demons everywhere they went.

MAT 11:4-6 We should not be offended in any work of JESUS which includes DELIVERANCE.

MAT 18:18-20 We are to "bind, loose and agree".

MAT 28:18-20 Teaching them to observe all things - which includes DELIVERANCE.

MAR 16:15-20 Go ye into all the world (and churches) - cast out demons.

LUK 4:18-20 A general charge to Christians to preach DELIVERANCE to captives - set at liberty them that are bruised.

LUK 7:21-23 Minister to the "blind, lame, lepers, deaf, dead and the poor".

ACT 8:5-7 Preaching the Word - unclean spirits came out -healing by DELIVERANCE.

SUMMARY

It is clear from the many scriptures that JESUS cast out demons everywhere He went and He wants the Christians to follow His pattern of ministry. The world will never be conquered for God from satan unless DELIVERANCE is practiced world wide! We should have church everywhere we go. The biggest enemy of God in DELIVERANCE is the Full-Gospel Christian that says that a Christian can not have a demon. They are keeping the world in bondage that cannot be overcome by just salvation, baptism in the Holy Spirit, divine healing, and material prosperity. God has some strong words to apply to those that fight against Him. Christians need a lot of mass DELIVERANCE, group DELIVERANCE and individual DELIVERANCE. That's why JESUS cast out demons everywhere He went.

We need all-out spiritual warfare against satan and his forces of evil. If you look at the statistics of the world, you can see that satan is winning the battle. There will only be a small percentage of the world population in Heaven. It is estimated that only about 2% of the world population and 25% of the Church population will make it to Heaven. "Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it" (MAT 7:14).

THE DELIVERANCE MINISTER

GENERAL

There are two basic ways to get rid of demons. One way is to exorcise the demon. Exorcism is the method used by those who follow Satan. The other way is DELIVERANCE. DELIVERANCE is the method used by those who follow JESUS CHRIST, Son of Almighty God. If there is anything in a persons life that they cannot control and it is controlled by Satan, then the person is demon.- possessed in that area of their life. We have met few people that are totally demonpossessed in every area of their life. Our calling is to be teachers. The Lord told us to help train an army of DELIVERANCE workers and ministers as well as the families to minister to themselves. There are tremendous fringe benefits to the ministry of helping your own family. You will see the power of God flow through you, and signs, wonders and miracles performed by God in the people you minister to.

EXORCISM

Native doctors and those who follow Satan (spiritualism, witchcraft, occult and Satan worship) claim that they can cast out demons. The Devil's followers cannot cast out demons. These people ask you to pay for their services or they are looking for power, drugs, sex or some other gain. A sacrifice may be even be given to appease the demon. A weaker spirit is removed and a stronger spirit is substituted. After exorcism, the person is worse off than before, although for awhile it may look like there is improvement. Satan does not give free gifts; he gets something in return! God is the only one that gives free gifts through JESUS CHRIST.

ORDINARY CHRISTIANS

Christians can cast out demons of any rank in the Mighty Name of JESUS CHRIST (MAR 16:17; LUK 10:17-20). However, there are situations that require more experience than the ordinary Christian would have. These situations are where ordinary DELIVERANCE has not done the job. Here an experienced DELIVERANCE minister is required. Don't be afraid to get involved as the Holy Spirit leads you. There are too many cowardly Christians and Ministers that are afraid to get involved in this DELIVERANCE which is controversial and unpopular.

DELIVERANCE MINISTER

GENERAL

A DELIVERANCE minister is a person God has especially prepared for this work: teaching, ministry and counseling. The work of the Gospel is supposed to be done as a team (1CO 3:5-15). Some ministers are experts at teaching, preaching, pastoring, administering, organizing, counseling, praying, etc. Some are experts at DELIVERANCE (1CO 12:4-12; EPH 4:11-12). We are supposed to work together, consult together and refer cases to those we know God has made specialists in certain areas. In this way everyone is blessed and the Gospel work advances. The problem is that in a ministry or church one person wants to be everything. He cannot cope with all of the problems and things begin to get out of control. Many people suffer as the result. Disappointment and frustration overcomes them; they leave the church and go back into the world.

COMPARISON WITH JESUS

What about JESUS, didn't He do everything perfectly? However, JESUS had unlimited measure of the Holy Spirit - the Seven Spirits of God (JOH 3:34; REV 4:5 and 5:6). These seven administrations of the Holy Spirit are:

- 1. The Spirit of Jehovah the knowledge of Divine will, counsel and power to make the same known to others.
- 2. The Spirit of Wisdom not Word of Wisdom.
- 3. The Spirit of Judgement.
- 4. The Spirit of Counsel.
- 5. The Spirit of Might.
- 6. The Spirit of Knowledge of Jehovah of His nature, attributes and character.
- 7. The Fear of Jehovah (ISA 11:2-3).

God deals with us according to the measure of our faith (ROM 12:3). CHRIST gives us the Spirit according to His measure (EPH 4:7). No one is able to measure up to CHRIST and be perfect in all ways all of the time. The fact that a person manifests all of the nine gifts does not necessarily mean he is walking in full measure of CHRIST. If you manifest the nine gifts very well and manifest the nine fruits equally well (GAL 5:22-24), then you are nearer to being CHRIST-like. God knows that we grow by stages; that is why he scattered the gifts and ministrations of the Holy Spirit on the church at large. Within each ministry God has put all that is necessary to do the job of the Full Gospel according to MAR 16 if we all work together in the five-fold ministry.

<u>Preparation For The Ministry</u> - The minister on whom God has poured the Spirit of DELIVERANCE from demon-possession needs preparation:

- 1. The minister needs to surrender fully to God and throw open all the doors and windows of his/her life to the searchlight of the Holy Spirit. The work of the DELIVERANCE minister can be a difficult undertaking.
- 2. The minister needs to be fully equipped.
- 3. The minister needs a good knowledge of the Scriptures and the Spirit of Understanding.
- 4. The minister needs a working knowledge of demons. This can only be acquired from learning and experience combined.
- 5. The minister needs to know how to handle different situations and types of demons.
- 6. A lengthy discussion of DELIVERANCE is found in our DELIVERANCE Manual which contains four books: Basic DELIVERANCE, Advanced DELIVERANCE, Mass DELIVERANCE, and How To Do DELIVERANCE.

<u>Some Advice</u> - For the person who wants God to use him/her for DELIVERANCE work among those possessed by evil spirits, here is some advice:

- 1. The person ministering in the area of DELIVERANCE is in a position of all- out warfare with the forces of evil. Many have fallen by the wayside because of ignorance of Bible and of DELIVERANCE, still having many demons within themselves, women and men ministering by themselves, being lured by false doctrines, etc.
- 2. Demons can be very stubborn and highly seductive. Demons do not easily come out when they have a right before God to stay due to unconfessed sin, curses, soul ties, etc. They can lure the man or woman who is alone into a sex trap destroying the ministry, their family and others who are following that leader.
- 3. Effective weapons used against ministers are carelessness, pride, immorality, taking God for granted, spiritual weakness, and affliction of wife/husband where the minister refuses to yield to God.
- 4. DELIVERANCE ministers should train their families and involve them in DELIVERANCE work. Husband and wife should minister together as a team if possible.

REFERENCE

Ministering Among The Demon Possessed, Victoria Eto, Shallom Christian Mission International, P.O. Box 159, Oleh, Bendel State, Nigeria.

KEYS TO SUCCESSFUL DELIVERANCE

PREFACE

This short lesson is on some comments about how to have successful DELIVERANCE. The DELIVERANCE Manual goes into detail about how to do DELIVERANCE. We suggest that you study the manual and look up the Scriptures that are referred to therein. You will have a good education in DELIVERANCE after you have finished that study. We have been going to Lake Hamilton Bible Camp for years as part of the congregation and of the ministry. Through the years, we have ministered to most of those who live and work at the Camp, and minister at the Camp. We have also ministered mass DELIVERANCE and spot DELIVERANCE on a regular basis to those who attend the DELIVERANCE teaching sessions. Observation of those we have ministered to over the years shows us certain keys to successful DELIVERANCE. If the DELIVERANCE works and is lasting, then the chances are that it was done properly. If not, then you need to keep searching for the right method. Usually, either the person is not disciplining their life or you have used the wrong method of DELIVERANCE.

LEGAL RIGHTS OF DEMONS

Every demon within a person has a legal right before God to be there. Satan is a legalist and knows his rights before God to send demons into a person. Learn to think of Satan as a lawyer demanding his rights before God. Learn to think of JESUS CHRIST as an advocate, a lawyer, defending our rights before God. If we take away their legal rights before God to be in a human body, then we can cast them out relatively easily. This method takes away much of the violence that is exhibited when the demons have a right to remain. We had violence and strong manifestations before God taught us this lesson. We would have to hold people on the floor to keep them from hurting themselves and others. We have even had the demons tell us that they would like to leave but they couldn't because the person had unforgiveness, they were cursed or for some other reason. Once a demon told us that he was held in by a curse.

Earline and I are small of stature, we don't want our house torn up, and we have no desire to fight physically with demons. We have had faith in God to protect us as we have tried to help others, some of whom had violent histories. God has honored that request and our faith. He has sent angels to protect us and once we knew that an angel had held a young man to keep him from hurting us.

The following are some general categories of demon's legal rights that you need to remove before you start casting out: soul ties, false religions, occult activities, cursed objects, sins of ancestors and curses. You need to deal with any sin that has been committed that may have opened the door for demons to come in especially unforgiveness. God taught us that unforgiveness is the most important part of DELIVERANCE.

LAKE HAMILTON BIBLE CAMP, P.O. Box 516, Hot Springs, AR. 91902

This camp was founded on the vision given to Glen and Erma Miller by God. It was a vision of a DELIVERANCE camp to set the captives free. The Camp practices DELIVERANCE and teaches about the Kingdom of God. Mass and individual DELIVERANCE is practiced in the men's and women's meetings, and in the main DELIVERANCE meetings. As mass DELIVERANCE is proceeding, workers move around and help drive the demons out. Between the meetings, people are worked with for varying periods of time in individual DELIVERANCE.

TYPES OF DELIVERANCE

Different types of DELIVERANCE are individual, small group and large group. Mass DELIVERANCE is simply DELIVERANCE for anyone who can hear the speaker's voice; it can be two people or hundreds of thousands of people. The most successful is the individual DELIVERANCE. It is also the most time consuming but the most fruitful. DELIVERANCE is not a cure-all but will allow the person to do things they couldn't do before and to follow God if they are sincere.

HOME MINISTRY

On Sundays, we either go to church, minister in a church, minister in our home or prepare lessons to teach about DELIVERANCE. We have ministered in our home to a wide range of people through the years. The following is the general pattern that we follow. It takes about three to eight hours a session. We see excellent results but it depends on the person disciplining their life after DELIVERANCE.

- 1. Earline opens the meeting in prayer.
- 2. We have fellowship for a short period of time.
- 3. We spend one to three hours getting to know the person and their problems.
- 4. I write down the person's history and sins.
- 5. We counsel and teach the person as it is needed.
- 6. We take a break for refreshments.
- 7. We take the person through a prayer where they pray about their sins and the sins of their ancestors. We break Biblical curses and soul ties, renounce occult and false religions, loose Godly Spirits, destroy or exorcize cursed objects, and make positive confessions in CHRIST.
- 8. We use one or more form prayers for DELIVERANCE.
- 9. We cast out the demons in the Name of JESUS. We read DELIVERANCE Scripture.
- 10. We pray for healing as necessary.
- 11. We counsel the person how to remain delivered.
- 12. We are led by the Holy Spirit, and we use the years of experience and training that God has given us.

SIX BASIC STEPS TO YOUR DELIVERANCE

1. Identify your problems.

- 2. Forgive, pray and get yourself right with God.
- 3. Break the curses and soul ties on you and your descendants.
- 4. Cast out your demons.
- 5. Pray for healing of your soul and body.
- 6. Discipline your life by changing your way of thinking and acting.

These six steps would also apply to any person that you are ministering to. It is easy to cast out demons but hard to discipline your life. The key to your remaining free is to discipline your mind and actions.

SUMMARY

Practice systematic DELIVERANCE: basic then advanced then special - both mass and individual. Work on one or more areas of a person's life at a time. You can not cast out all of the demons at one time; Christians are very demonized! Pray DELIVERANCE prayers - break Biblical curses and soul ties - renounce occult and false religions - loose Godly Spirits - destroy or exorcize cursed objects - make positive confessions in CHRIST - read DELIVERANCE Scripture. If the demons do not leave, find out what their legal right is and remove it. Ask God what it is, force the demon to tell you and/or ask the person what sin they or their ancestors committed to get them in that trouble.

ON WITH THE BATTLE

GENERAL

"You are my battle axe and weapons of war" (JER 51:20). The scriptures declare that the Father is counting on the Believer to subdue Satan's empire (PSA 149:5-9, ISA. 58:1-7, JER 1:10, LUK 4:18-19, EPH. 2:10, and 3:10, HEB 2:7-8 and 1JO 3:8). This concept of causing the Devil's forces to war against themselves, and destroy their strength and organized power is not new. It has been used by the Father and is recorded in the scriptures (Judges 7:22). The scriptures are clear that the Believer has the authority over Satan and all his evil spirits. They are admittedly the creations of the Father (ISA 45:7).

The scriptures verify that we have total authority vested in us by the Father thru JESUS Christ. The Believer is in authority over "the work of God's hands" (GEN 1:28, PSA 8:6, ISA 45:11, MAT 28:18, LUK 10:19 and ROM 8:14-23). JESUS describes DELIVERANCE, LUK 11:21-22, in full with notes. Here are promises by the Father that He would cause the Devil's forces to destroy themselves: PSA 35:1-8, PSA 37:11-15, PSA 109:17-18 and 28-29, ISA 41:11-12, ISA 49:26 and EZE 35:6.

COMMAND AND TAKE CHARGE DAILY

This is how the Believer can serve his or her Father in power in the battle planned against Satan.

"Father, I come to you in the name of the Lord JESUS Christ. I take authority over Satan and all his evil spirits from my position at the right hand of the Father, seated above "every name that is named" in the authority of the Lord JESUS Christ. In the name of the Lord JESUS Christ, I bind the strong man over the world wide organizations such as:

Masonic Order and Bloodless Religions.

Catholic Church and False Religions.

Communist Empire and Godless Governments.

Illuminatti, Council of Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission

One World-Wide Union, Longshoreman, UAW and Teamsters.

World Council of Churches.

America, Common Market Nations, Canada and Mexico.

Any religious, political, social or other organization that has practices that are contrary to the Holy Bible. Notice that every organization has a demonic power ruling over it. This is why we bind powers over America, etc.

CAUSING THE WAR IN HEAVEN

"In the authority of JESUS Christ, I take authority over all foul and evil spirits, authorities, princes, kings, powers, world rulers, and the highest and mightiest servants of Satan. I bind them to be powerless in the mighty name of JESUS Christ. Father, in the authority of the Lord JESUS Christ, I pronounce the judgement written in the scriptures upon the evil and greedy conspirators in and over these world-wide organizations. As it is written Father, I ask you to bring upon them judgement according to PSA 1:4, ISA 41:11-12 and JER 17:5-6."

THE BATTLE TODAY

Satan and his forces continue today in their steadfast opposition against the overwhelming evidence that they will surely lose the battle. Dr. Chafer declares that Satan "is the living contender against the Believer in the realms of spiritual life and activity as well as in the area of flesh and blood". Satan and his fallen angels are sharply limited in power compared with God, for they are mere finite creatures who can do nothing outside the permissive will of God.

Robert Peterson points out that, "The master passion of Satan for worship leads him to gain worship by whatever method brings the best results. He gains the worship of millions of intelligent people through counterfeit systems of truth, persuading them that he does not exist; or that he holds no dread for the educated and informed, who either belittle his influence or dismiss it as humbug. The superstitious on the other hand, are held in bondage by fear, a fear the western world cannot understand because it defies explanation". As Mrs. George Needham observes: "The root of idolatry is demonology. All its stupidity and senseless ceremony are but addenda to the main facts. The senses are gratified, the passions unloosed the conscience deluded-but chief over all, Satan is worshipped.

The demons, and all their dupes, reject the Bible. So are Christians also dupes who reject any part of the Bible. That morning I had preached on the triumph which is in the very name of JESUS in every area. A prophecy had followed confirming this truth. Demons frequently confirm that the Bible is true. There can be very little doubt that the demons do have a highly organized empire of evil, Peterson writes out of direct observation as a missionary in Borneo. "I myself have heard through the lips of possessed persons two demons arguing over disputed territory. It seems that the demons are given boundaries over which they are not allowed to pass. Again I have heard demons trying to assert authority over other demons. If the one trying to usurp authority is lower in rank than the other one, there is apt to be violence. On the other hand, if the demon is high in rank, other demons must submit to his higher authority."

"With those who are immersed in idolatry, Satan gains his end through fear, but with those who, having the Bible, should be acquainted with the Devil's devices, his most effective work is that of deluding men into believing that all this talk of demonic activity is mere superstition and unscientific nonsense, so fulfilling Satan's description as the one 'who deceiveth the whole world' (REV 12:9)." Michael Harper flashes the alert that, "Behind the facade of religious life there is a spiritual battle raging. There seem to be many who are not fully aware of this warfare. From time to time there is a dramatic collision between the power of the Spirit and that of Satan. Success for the Christian will depend in a large measure on recognizing the work of the Devil and knowing how to defeat and expel him from every situation". "So it is today, there is a fierce conflict and there are those who do not wish to pass this way. But we cannot avoid the battle-for if we do not fight the enemy, he will still come at us."

This conflict began long before the birth of JESUS and reached its height during His ministry. It will continue until Satan is thrown into the Lake of Fire and Brimstone. Early in this century, Mrs. Penn-Lewis noted, "It is clear in Bible history that the manifestation of the power of God at Pentecost, and through the Apostles, meant again an aggressive attitude to the powers of darkness. Therefore, the growth and maturity of the Church of Christ at the end of the dispensation will mean the same recognition, and the same attitude toward the Satanic hosts of the Prince of the Power of the Air; with the same co-witness of the Holy Spirit to the authority of the Name of JESUS, as in the early Church. In brief, that the Church of Christ will reach its high water mark, when it knows how to 'bind the strong man' by prayer; 'command' the spirits of evil in the Name of Christ, and deliver men and women from their power."

Harper writes these encouraging words: "These wicked beings can suggest evil, but cannot coerce the will of another creature. They may spread snares and devices to ruin the children of God, but cannot compel any other being to comply with their designs, nor can they employ God's creation other than as He decrees. They have never been able to defeat God, and actually God uses them as instruments to correct the erring saints" (LUK 22:31-32, 1CO 5:5, 1TI 1:20). Someone has remarked that Satan is like a monkey wrench which the Lord uses to tighten up loose nuts! Be of good cheer, saints of God! Satan is severely limited and all his bluster and bluff about 'all power' is sham. Our God is still on the throne and He rules! Hallelujah!

REFERENCES

ON WITH THE BATTLE! by J.M. Haggard, Route 6, Box 250, Muncie, Indiana 47302. Excerpts were taken from this booklet; we recommend that you examine the full contents.

COMMENTS ON DELIVERANCE

PREFACE

God is sovereign and can do anything. However, He will not violate the Holy Bible. We will never reach the state of life where we do not make any mistakes in judgement or commit any sins, and do have perfect knowledge like God. To be perfect you must completely follow the whole Bible and be like JESUS CHRIST continually. I have heard sermon after sermon that said all you have to do is pray or do some other part of our Christian duty. I have heard many sermons that someday God is going to do great things so that it will be easy to do great miracles.

We live in the nasty now and now. The only thing that counts is what will work. I want to see results, not hear theories about what God will do in the future. Many times we work with pastors, DELIVERANCE workers and those who have been subjected to DELIVERANCE. As we work with these people in personal DELIVERANCE, we find that they have many demons. Our desire is to see people really helped. I am an engineer, not a preacher. I am trained to see practical results and to be efficient. There is no place in my life for spiritual fantasy. These are my comments after eleven years of intensive experience of working countless hours with thousands of people. DELIVERANCE is a continuous learning experience and will be until we die. No one ever arrives in God's Kingdom. Much time has been spent in prayer, meditation, study, research, fasting, and association with others who write and minister DELIVERANCE.

LEARN ABOUT THE REAL ENEMY

There is one Satan - one individual not omniscient, omnipresent or omnipotent like God. There are millions of fallen angels. REV 5:11 calculates at least 101,000,000 total angels. REV 12:4 calculates at least 33,700,000 fallen angels. There are billions of demons. We only work with Christians and find that they have many demons. If the world has billions of people and Christians have many demons, then there must be many billions of demons. Demons probably come from a Pre-Adamic Race but there is no scriptural reference that can be found to prove this statement. Satan is in charge (Chief of Staff). The fallen angels are his officers. The demons are his foot soldiers. We cast about 10,000 demons out of one man over a nine-month period. The demons freely talked, and gave us information about their rank

and number. One demon said that a person could have tens of thousands of demons. This is probably someone that has worshiped Satan.

ON WITH THE BATTLE

We will be in a battle with Satan and his evil forces until we die. He never quits and we should never quit. Satan counts on us being quitters; we must persist! The battle becomes more fierce as we are used more by God. However, the victories become greater and more pleasing to us and God. Satan came to steal, kill and destroy; he works hard at his job. He will take everything from you that you will let him have. Christians want to have their needs met quickly and easily. God simply does not work this way. You have to persist over a long period of time to restore your life. If it took you years to get into the spiritual and physical mess that you are in, why would you expect God to restore you overnight?

Christians expect God to be like a fast-food restaurant and to dish the food out on a silver platter. God cut a Covenant with you. He will always do His part but He will not do your part of the covenant. Satan is a good Devil and works twenty-four hours a day at his job of destroying you. We need to be as good at being Christians as Satan is good at being evil. You must learn what your condition is: mentally, physically, spiritually and materially. You must learn why you got into that condition so that you will not repeat the same mistakes. There is no cure-all in the Bible. You must use all the provisions of the Bible to lead a balanced life. There are no short-cuts to a successful Christian life. God realizes that the human race is lazy. We want what God has for us without having to put out much effort. That is why God requires us to work at being Christians.

The casting out of demons will not work by itself. It must be combined with teaching about DELIVERANCE and with the disciplining of your life. You must learn to change the way you think and act. There is a curse against Christians who will not fight God's battles (I Kings 20:35-42 and JER 48:10). Probably the greatest hindrances in the lives of Christians are unforgiveness, rejection, bitterness and rebellion. Christians will never conquer the world for God in their present condition without DELIVERANCE. The church is in a pitiful state. We have ministered to Christians with problems for over eleven years. It has shown us that the average Christian is very demonized. The amazing thing is how a person can even function with so many demons. You must clean your house of cursed objects. You must do the things necessary to live a victorious Christian life: have a working knowledge of the Bible and put that knowledge into practice.

OVERALL VIEW OF DELIVERANCE

The best way to view DELIVERANCE is to look at what JESUS CHRIST did and said in the Bible. It is estimated that he spent a fourth to a third of his time teaching and ministering DELIVERANCE. If He thought it was that important, then we should too! DELIVERANCE consists of about three equal parts: teaching, casting out and counseling. There are many good books on DELIVERANCE and the there is much in the Bible on this subject. The people need mass, group and individual DELIVERANCE. Finally, they need counseling so that they can discipline their minds and bodies.

Satan fights DELIVERANCE more than any other area of the Christian life. This is the last battleground to complete victory. When you get saved, you become a Foot Soldier. When you receive the Baptism, you become a Marine and are sent to the front line. When you enter into DELIVERANCE, you become a Paratrooper and are parachuted behind the Gates of Hell for all-out spiritual warfare. DELIVERANCE is the most controversial area of the Christian life. Christians generally either do not get involved or only get involved slightly. Because of this, there are weaknesses in the ministry of DELIVERANCE.

The biggest weakness is trying to cover DELIVERANCE by just casting out demons without proper teaching or counseling. Here, many Christians only go after the surface demons and do not go after the root causes of why the person got into those problems in the first place. The second biggest weakness is not walking out the DELIVERANCE. After the demons are cast out, a person must change their ways of thinking and acting or they will let the demons come back into them. A person needs extensive counseling to help them do this and they must decide to change their lives. The third biggest weakness is the lack of teaching on DELIVERANCE. There is a large body of knowledge about DELIVERANCE but you hear little practical teaching come from the pulpit.

DELIVERANCE will not be completely successful unless there is a balance in the church and in the congregation of teaching, ministry and counseling. We have seen partial failures because people relied on just casting out demons, not disciplining their lives or not studying DELIVERANCE. We have never seen a Christian that was not helped in some measure by DELIVERANCE. The measure of success is mainly dependent upon the person receiving DELIVERANCE. They must be persistent and consistent. They must set their face like flint to walk out their DELIVERANCE over an extended period of time!

LIVING THE WHOLE CHRISTIAN LIFE

PREFACE

It bothers me for preachers to give a sermon and then say that this sermon is the answer to all of your problems. Then for the preacher to do the same thing next week or week after week. There is no one answer to the Christian life. This lesson is what God has shown us about the Christian life; it is an overview. We are not completely living this life but we are improving as time goes by. I don't want to bring you into condemnation. You need to realize that it takes time to change your life; it actually takes years. God is a God of Restoration and you will spend your whole life being

restored. I believe that if we were completely restored, we would be like Adam and Eve; able to do anything that God wants us to do. Our goal is to be more like JESUS CHRIST realizing that we will never be another JESUS CHRIST.

GENERAL

To live the whole Christian life means to obey the whole Bible. It means that every aspect of our lives must be lined up with the precepts of the Bible. This includes the mental, physical, spiritual and material parts of our lives. The Bible tells us how to live in every area of our lives. God is not out-of-date; He didn't forget anything in the Bible for our modern age.

MENTAL

We must discipline our mind, will and emotions. We learn to control our thinking the same way we control our physical body. The physical is told what to do; so, the brain is also told what to think by the spirit. The Holy Spirit leads our spirit which leads our soul which leads our body. The passive mind is an empty vessel inviting demons to have their way.

PHYSICAL

We must take care of our physical body. We should not abuse it by food, drink, drugs, etc. that we put into the body. We should not sin against the body by committing sexual sin. The body needs some physical exercise but not before spiritual exercise. The body is the temple of the Holy Spirit and should be a place where the Holy Spirit would want to live.

SPIRITUAL

We must feed the spiritual man within us. This requires living the Christian life. That requires reading the Bible, fasting, praying, fellowship with other Christians and other Christian activities. After salvation, it includes obtaining the Baptism in the Holy Spirit, learning about divine healing and divine health, DELIVERANCE and casting out demons, and prosperity for all areas of our life.

MATERIAL

We must learn that God is our source who will supply all of our needs. We learn to look to God rather than to ourselves or to man. We learn to have faith and trust in God. We will prosper mentally, physically, spiritually and even materially. Remember that the love of money is the root of all evil.

SALVATION, BAPTISM IN HOLY SPIRIT, HEALING, DELIVERANCE AND PROSPERITY

Learn how to lead people to salvation and the Baptism in the Holy Spirit with the evidence of speaking in other TONGUES. Learn how to pray for healing and how to cast out demons. Learn how to have prosperity in every area of your life; you will prosper as your spirit prospers.

SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY

We are a spirit that has a body and a soul. The spirit and soul reside in the body which is a temporary house. Our spirit and soul will be with us in Heaven. The order of importance is spirit first, soul second and body last.

GOD, FAMILY AND OCCUPATION

The order of importance is God first, family second and occupation last. Most of my life was spent in the reverse order: occupation first, family second and God last. If you put God first in your life, He will help you to work with you to work out the remainder of your life (family, occupation, etc.) so that everything will work together for the Glory of God and to your benefit.

SHORTCUTS TO THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

There are no excuses in the Bible. There are no shortcuts to the whole Christian life. You must work to live the Christian life. It is not a passive, spectator sport of watching others do your work. You must work at being a good mate, a good parent, a good child and a good Christian all of your life. God does not honor lazy Christians.

BATTLE AGAINST EVIL

Satan is good at his job of being evil. He works twenty-four hours a day at destroying you. His demons never rest. You need to be as good at being a Christian as Satan is good at being evil. You will battle evil until you die. Learn to be a good soldier for the Lord.

CHARISMATIC WITCHCRAFT

You must learn to follow God and not man. Don't fall into the trap of idolizing your leader. You must be free from man so that you can do what God wants in your life.

PROMISES IN THE BIBLE

There are many promises to Christians in the Bible. However, for every promise there is a condition. You will not receive the promise if you do not fulfill the condition. We want to live a haphazard, sinful Christian life and yet receive all of the blessings from God. It won't work; God is not mocked.

BLESSINGS AND CURSES

There is a blessing for every verse in the Bible that you obey. There is a curse for every verse in the Bible that you disobey. If you obey half of the Bible, you are half blessed and half cursed. Decide to follow the whole Bible, not just a selected part of it.

SIN IN YOUR LIFE

If you have sin in your life, you have opened the door for Satan and his demons to attack you, your family and your church. Sin is a crack in your armor whether known or unknown to you. You or your ancestors have invited Satan to come into your life and work havoc.

DEMONS AND CURSES IN YOUR LIFE

You must systematically work at riding yourself of curses and demons. It is much easier to live without your demons than with your demons. It is easier to live with the demons on the outside than on the inside of the body. Christians have many curses and demons, and must work over an extended period of time to rid themselves of these. What the church needs more than anything else is DELIVERANCE. They will never win the battle with Satan without DELIVERANCE. We need to cast out demons as a natural part of our Christian life.

SATAN'S MASTER PLAN TO DESTROY THE HUMAN RACE

Satan first wants you to get rejected. Then he causes you to become bitter by having unforgiveness. Finally he leads you into rebellion. You are then programmed to go into many other demonic activities such as sexual sin to gain love that you didn't receive as a child.

REJECTION, ROOT OF BITTERNESS, REBELLION AND UNFORGIVENESS

These three families, "The Three R's", of demons are the root causes of most of our problems as Christians. We must work to cleanse our lives of all rejection, bitterness and rebellion so that we are not controlled in any way by these emotions and reactions. Unforgiveness is very detrimental to our lives. We must forgive everyone who has done anything to us - actual or imagined. Hate, vengeance, envy and strife have no part in our lives.

CONSCIOUS AND SUBCONSCIOUS MIND

You must deal with why you consciously do things that are displeasing to God. You must deal with why you do things subconsciously without active thought on your part. You must check every area of your live that does not glorify JESUS, further the Kingdom of God, please the Holy Spirit within you, line up with the Bible, and make good sense. Your mind will be slowly restored as you follow the Bible and walk the Christian walk.

CLEANING YOUR HOME AND YOUR PERSON

You must clean your home and your person (body) of cursed objects. If you have cursed objects, you become cursed and you will have demons living with you. They don't just come to live in your home or on your person, they come to torment you and your family.

MASS DELIVERANCE, INDIVIDUAL DELIVERANCE, TEACHING AND COUNSELING

We need mass and individual DELIVERANCE to rid ourselves of curses and demons. We need teaching and counseling to learn to discipline our minds and bodies. We need plenty of DELIVERANCE and teaching; it should be about one third of our church services.

MAINTAINING DELIVERANCE AND CHRISTIANITY

When you receive DELIVERANCE, you must fight to maintain it by changing your way of thinking and acting. You maintain your Christianity by continuing to live the Christian life. If you are not going forward with JESUS, you are going backwards with Satan. You must fight to discipline your soul and body. We can't just cast out your demons and you will live happily ever after. Start testifying about your DELIVERANCE; it will strengthen you.

DISCIPLINE FOR MIND AND BODY

Your mind must be disciplined so that it will think properly in accordance with the Bible. You must learn to act according to God rather than react according to Satan when presented with problems. You must discipline your body by getting proper sleep, exercise and food. You need sufficient rest for recuperation, physical exercises to keep the body working properly and the right food to sustain the body. You can sleep too much or too little. Lack of exercise will allow the body to deteriorate. Eat the right food and keep your body trim, not overweight.

LEARN ABOUT THE REAL ENEMY

You must educate yourself about Satan and his kingdom of evil so that you are not destroyed by ignorance about the wiles of Satan. You need to read and study to show yourself approved as a workman for God. Find out what the Bible has to say about evil; don't just study the Love of God and His Promises to you. Don't fall into traps of the occult, false religions and other demonic practices such as certain holidays. Learn to see the forces of evil working in the lives of those people God tells us about in the Bible. The Bible contains much scripture about DELIVERANCE and demonic activity. We have written a "DELIVERANCE Manual" to teach people about the enemy.

DEALING WITH THE REALITY OF LIFE

God is total reality; there is no fantasy or play acting in God. There is no unreality in the Bible. Christians should not deal in any spiritual fantasy. Fantasy is very simply a lie from Satan who is the father of lies.

DIVINE HEALING AND DIVINE HEALTH

It is wonderful that God will heal our bodies supernaturally by miracles or over a period of time. However, we need to learn to walk in divine health as a normal part of our lives. To walk in divine health requires taking care of our bodies and walking blameless before God. Drunkenness and gluttony are the same in the Sight of God. Demonic sex can destroy our bodies and take us to Hell.

BODY AND MIND DELIVERED AND HEALED

You need your body free from diseases and your mind free from demonic emotions. To get free, you must pray that God will heal you, and you cast out the demons that control your emotions and diseases in your body. Healing and

DELIVERANCE go hand-in-hand. Many times people do not get healed by prayer because they need their demons cast out. Medicine taken to cure the body is all right if you do not have faith in God to heal you supernaturally.

DELIVERANCE FOR MIND AND BODY

You must deal with the areas of curses, soul ties, occult, false religions and cursed objects to get free. Curses and soul ties must be broken. Occult and false religious ties must be severed. Cursed objects must be destroyed. Then the demons must be cast out. Finally, you must discipline your life so that the demons will not come back into you.

PSYCHIATRISTS, PSYCHOLOGISTS, SOCIAL WORKERS AND MENTAL INSTITUTIONS

There is no need for the whole profession of treating the mind in the Christian world; the heathen have no other source than this profession. The Bible clearly has made provisions for taking care of the mind without drugs. A Christian can deliver and counsel other Christians far more effectively than any heathen worker in the mental field of medicine. Drugs for the mind is a form of sorcery used to control the demons in the mind; do not take these medicines.

INFIRMITY, WEAKNESS, SICKNESS AND DISEASE

Infirmities from weakness to terminal diseases can come from your ancestors; they are transmitted by demons through the blood line. Infirmities can come in through your sins. Arthritis and cancer can come in through unforgiveness and bitterness. You must repent and get right with God, break the curses on you by your ancestors and cast out the demons.

FAMILY

Everyone in the family needs DELIVERANCE. You need to learn to pray for each other and your children. Don't wait for the pastor to do it or it will never get done. The Bible has much scripture about how the godly family should be and the right relationship of the family to God. One of the key areas is to be thankful for what we have and what God is doing in our lives. We must come out of sin and death into holiness and life. It requires a lot of work to be a good homemaker: husband, wife or children.

CHRISTIAN FANTASY - LIES NOT TRUTH PREFACE

We frequently encounter Christian fantasy especially in the Full-Gospel Movement. HOS 4:6, My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. We perish because of our ignorance. I1TI 2:15, Study to shew thyself approved unto God. You must study by yourself; you can not depend on others to teach you everything. I1TI 3:16, All scripture is given by inspiration of God. Many times you get little scripture in a message and a lot of man's words. The Bible from cover to cover must be read repeatedly and meditated upon. JAM 1:22, But be ye doers of the word. It does no good just to read or hear the Word of God; you must put it into practice. Head knowledge will get you to Hell; heart knowledge will get you to Heaven. As you can see from these scriptures, you must study the whole Bible and put it into practice. We are not just New Testament Christians ignoring the Old Testament. We are children of God following the whole Word of God.

After Byron died, I decided to quit playing church and start following God as my Lord, Master and Savior; before then He was only my Christ. I was concerned because I had not gone to the seminary or Bible school. God told me just to accept the Bible in simple childlike faith, put it into practice and watch it work. That fit in well with my practical engineering background. Since that time, I have followed those instructions; signs, wonders and miracles have followed the teaching of the Word.

DEFINITIONS

Fantasy: hallucination, fanciful, imagination, caprice, unrealistic, improbable, daydream. Fable: story, fictitious, legend, falsehood, lie. Cliche: stereotype, trite, overly familiar. Myth: parable, allegory, tradition, unfounded, false, imaginary, unverifiable.

TRUTH

Deut. 32:4, A God of truth. ISA 65:16, The God of truth. Our God is the one and only God; He is the God of Truth. I Kings 17:24, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God. If you are of God, then truth will flow thru your mouth. JER 4:2, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgement, and in righteousness. Many Christians fall into Satan's trap that God is love only and not judgement also. JOH 4:23, Worship the Father in spirit and in truth. Some are not true worshipers but are hypocrites that are putting on a religious show that stinks in God's nostrils. JOH 14:6, I am the way, the truth, and the life. Unless we accept JESUS CHRIST on His terms, we will never come to the Father. I JOH 1:8, We deceive ourselves. There was only one perfect person on earth - JESUS CHRIST, the Son of God. All others sin. To be perfect, you must completely follow the whole Word of God every moment of your life. GAL 4:16, Am I therefore become your enemy? Do you get mad at Earline and me because we tell you about the hard sayings in the Bible, and do not pet you in your sins and weaknesses? We call this practice petting demons.

LIES

NUM 23:19, God is not a man that He should lie. God doesn't lie but man does. 1SA 15:29, Will not lie nor repent. God doesn't have to repent for lying but man should. JOB 11:3, Should thy lies make men hold their peace? EZE 13:10, Peace; and there is no peace. The ministry cries peace, peace when America and the world are deteriorating into sin and degradation. PRO 6:19, A false witness that speaketh lies. There are a lot of pat phrases in the Christian world that are not true when put to the test. This is false witness and deceives others. PRO 19:9, He that speaketh lies shall perish. It is dangerous to follow false teachings of any kind and you will perish in some manner. You will pay for any area of the

Bible that you are ignorant of. As Earline says, you burn while you learn. ISA 9:15, The prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. Instead of being a head of Christianity, he will be the tail. ISA 28:15, Under falsehood have we hid ourselves. Are Christian fables your refuge? ISA 63:8, Children that will not lie. God's people do not lie. JER 14:14, The prophets prophesy lies in my name. People prophesy in the name of God but the prophesy comes from their soul. It is a soulish prophesy that frequently ends with "thus saith the Lord". JER 23:14, They commit adultery and walk in lies. How many preachers and teachers have you seen committing adultery and teaching lies? JER 23:25, Saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed. These are false prophets with false dreams. JER 23:32, Cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness. False prophesy will cause the people to err. Taking Christianity lightly is error. EZE 13:19, To slay the souls that should not die. This is talking about false prophetesses. ACT 5:4, Thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. Some lies are unto God. If you say your soulish prophesy is from God, then you are lying about God. 1TI 4:2, Speaking lies in hypocrisy. Hypocrites who depart from the faith continue to teach lies. ROM 1:25, Who changed the truth of God into a lie. God will give Christians over to vile affections who want to believe lies. HEB 6:18, It was impossible for God to lie. It is comforting to know that God does not lie and we can completely rely on His Word. We can trust our lives in the hands of God.

CHRISTIAN FABLES AND CLICHES

There are many fables and cliches (Glen Miller calls them tradition) that are passed off as the Gospel. Generally, these are sayings that make you feel good. They take many different forms. If repeated often enough, the Christian world believes they are true. Some of these follow; the list could go on and on. "God will do everything for you; you don't have to do anything yourself." God will always do His part of the covenant; we must do our part also. "God will take care of your family if you take care of God's business." We have no right to neglect our families. "All of God's promises are ours." The promises are ours only if we meet the conditions. For every promise there is a condition.

DELIVERANCE MYTHS

There is much ignorance and many myths about DELIVERANCE. DELIVERANCE is the most misunderstood part of the Christian life. Most traditional Christians know little or nothing about Satan and his army. They do not believe they have a personal Devil, Satan. Most Full-Gospel Christians do not believe that a Christian can have a demon in the body or soul. Satan is eating their lunch and they think it is just the flesh. Many DELIVERANCE workers and ministers do not realize how demonized they and the Christian body still are. Sometimes they fall by the wayside because they do not continue to purge their bodies of demons. DELIVERANCE is the most controversial and unpopular part of the Christian life. Unless the Church gets involved on a regular basis with DELIVERANCE, many Christians will continue to be defeated by Satan. The Devil will use their ignorance to plague the Church.

When the Christian finally accepts that he can have a demon, the response is that he can only have a few demons. Actually, Christians have many demons. When the young Christian starts to cast out demons, he will make statements like, "You are completely free of demons." JESUS never told anyone in the Bible that they were completely free of demons. He spent days casting out demons from the multitudes.

PROPHECY MYTHS

Prophecies can be a blessing or a curse. Personal prophecy has caused some Christians to try to make it come true with disastrous results. The most danger for abuse lies in personal prophecy. Charismatic witches use personal prophecy to control others. Some Christians think that they have to have a word from the Lord or there is something wrong with them. The true prophet does not make any mistakes. All of his prophecies come true. In the Old Testament, if the prophet missed God, he was stoned (Deut. 13:1-5, 18:20). I wonder what would happen if we killed the false prophets today.

Many prophecies are soulish prophecies which are made up in the mind of man or woman. Frequently they do not line up with the Bible. Sometimes people prophecy just to be noticed. You have a responsibility to check out everything you see, hear or read by the Word of God, by the Holy Spirit within you, and by your intelligence. Otherwise, you will follow every wind of false doctrine. Some prophecy is divination. Divination is the false gift of prophecy. It has destroyed churches and ministries across the land. The prophecies are right on but the purpose is to control. The diviners want to take over the pastor, then the church, and finally the property.

Satan has a counterfeit for everything that God has created. Just because it is spiritual and happens in the church, does not mean that it is from God. The demons go to church with the Christians and non-Christians to hinder or destroy the church. Don't underestimate the power of Satan and his forces; he is the second-most powerful spiritual being in the universe, only second to JESUS CHRIST who defeated him. We have power over Satan only because of JESUS CHRIST.

BATTLE MYTHS

There are many myths about Christian warfare. Most Christians don't know that we are in a battle. Actually, we are in a life and death battle with Satan and his host of demons. We have to fight to take the Kingdom of God by force from the enemy. Satan is a good Devil, a worthy Adversary, at what he does; he works twenty-four hours a day to destroy us. He will probably take 98% of the world population and 75% of the church population to Hell with him. His army consists of billions of demons and hundreds of millions of fallen angels. He has multiplied demons for every person on earth, now about four billion people. You will be tempted until you die. God will not stop the temptation but will make a way for you to escape. You need to learn to war in the spirit world to protect yourself and your family. The

best defense against Satan is a good offense which is all-out spiritual warfare. God didn't provide any armor for our backs as cowards running from the enemy.

GENERAL MYTHS

The following are negative statements or myths: "There is a single answer to my problems and living the Christian life. My problems in life can be worked out overnight. We can pick and choose what parts of the Bible to follow. It is not necessary to discipline our soul or body. We can let our mind be blank and God will fill it. We do not have to take care of our body; God will heal us when we get sick. We can let others feed us spiritually; we don't need to do it ourselves. We don't need to go to church; all we have to do is watch television evangelism. If we don't like DELIVERANCE, we can ignore it. God will supply everything we desire. If we can just find an anointed man or woman of God, they will pray for us and everything will be fine. We can live with one foot in the world and one foot in the Kingdom of God. If you do God's work, you can ignore your responsibilities. I can be a passive Christian and watch others do the work of God. The pastor and leaders do the work, not me. I am not in a war, God will fight all of my battles. All I have to do is to follow my pastor; he will hear from God for me. We can live a sinful life and receive all of God's blessings. I can sin, get forgiven and my family will not suffer. All we need to have in the church is token DELIVERANCE. Rejection is not a demon. I have a right to my unforgiveness because of the way I have been treated. Sex is love. Bad emotions are not demonic. I do not have to examine every area of my life. I can keep my cursed objects without causing any harm.

We can get all of our demons cast our in one grand event. I can be ashamed of my DELIVERANCE; God won't mind. When someone makes me mad, I can react however I feel. I can be ignorant of Satan's wiles; what I don't know can't hurt me. God is love; He won't send me to Hell. I can do anything I want to; God will protect me. God is pie-in-the-sky by-and-by. We can be gluttons as long as we are not drunkards. I do not need to get my demons cast out; all I need is to get prayer for me to be healed. It is all right to take mind control drugs. I need to go to a psychiatrist; God is not interested in my mind. The sins of my ancestors will not cause me any problems. I can do things my way; God will approve."

TRADITION NOT COVERED

There are other areas that were not covered in this lesson. Some of these areas are holidays, puppetry, origin of evil, false strength of Christians, divine order, separation of healing and DELIVERANCE, taking care of the body and soul, what you sow - that you reap, Christians are not cursed, and parlor games won't hurt you. When this lesson was taught at Lake Hamilton Bible Camp, Glen Miller commented on these subjects. Tommy Cook also reviewed the topic of Prophecy Myths.

PRAYER

Before DELIVERANCE from demon bondage, pray about being controlled by charismatic witchcraft or trying to control other's wills which is also witchcraft. Repent, take authority over these forces, break soul ties, and break curses placed upon you. Then cast out the demons

DAILY PRAYERS

PREFACE

Part of your battle in the Christian World is your daily prayers. It is desirable to establish a pattern for your daily praying. You do not need to pray exactly as we do but let the Holy Spirit show you what to pray about. It needs to be personalized for your life. These examples may help you to establish your prayers. We have several prayers that we use almost every day except for interruptions. These prayers help us get the day started off in the Lord. As priest and head of the home, I pray out loud and Earline agrees with me. It is very important and powerful for husband and wife to agree together in prayer.

PRAYER OF THANKSGIVING

I usually get up at 6:00 a.m. every morning. After toiletries, I exercise and then give thanks to God to get the day started off right. It is extremely important that we maintain "an attitude of gratitude" towards God for the constant help He gives us. If you are grateful to God, this will solve many of your problems and wrong thought processes. While I am getting dressed, Earline may be praying in bed before she gets up. "Our Dear Heavenly and Gracious Father, thank you for divine health: mental, physical, spiritual and material for Earline and I. Thank you for all blessings known and unknown, and for showering down blessings on us so great that we can not receive them. Thank you for the complete restoration of our bodies. Thank you for restoring Earline's mouth, torso and feet. Thank you for restoring my face, back and legs. We especially thank you for restoring us from cancer and lupus. Thank you now for restoring our mouths and respiratory systems so that we can do Your Work. Amen."

PRAYER AT THE BREAKFAST TABLE

Before we eat breakfast, we pray another prayer for the food and other things. We believe that you should pray before every meal. Pray out loud if possible; if you can not, pray silently. It is extremely important for God to bless the food you eat to protect your body. I pray the following prayer and Earline agrees with me. "Our Dear Heavenly and Gracious Father, thank you Lord for a good day, for protecting us against powers, principalities, evil forces in this world and spiritual wickedness in high places. Now Lord, we apply the blood over and bind Satan away from Earline and I, Marie, Nathan and Nat, our jobs and our clients, Manna Baptist Church, Lake Hamilton Bible Camp, Trinity New Testament Fellowship, A & E Testing, our possessions and everything that we have any part in. Lord send your angels

to minister unto us, build a ring of Holy Ghost Fire around us and cover us with Your Blood. We pray for the United States of America and Israel, the Christians and the Jews, the churches that worship JESUS in spirit and truth. We ask for courage, understanding, wisdom and strength. We pray especially for the leaders and ask a double portion for our families. We ask divine favor with You in accordance with the Holy Word of God, with each other and those we come into contact with today. We confess that this is the day that the Lord has made. We will rejoice and be glad in it for God has not given us a spirit of fear but of power, love and a sound mind. He that is in us is greater than he that is in the world. If God be for us, who can be against us? You have given us power over all the power of the enemy and we intend to exercise it by the leadership of the Holy Spirit. Now Lord, we ask that you lead, guide, direct and protect us. Let us walk in your perfect will; we yield ourselves to you today. We thank you for our food, clothing and shelter, for everything that you have done for us known and unknown. We ask you to bless this food to our bodies, purify and cleanse it so that our temples will be fit for the Holy Spirit to reside in. All these things we ask in the Blessed Name of JESUS CHRIST, our Lord, Master and Savior. Amen."

PRAYER FOR THE DAY

We usually eat breakfast in a restaurant. After we come home, we pray for the day. After the following prayer, we pray for specific needs that we feel impressed to pray about. This is a prayer for the world and things that are important to us. I pray this prayer, Earline agrees with me, and she then prays as she is led. "Dear Lord, we ask you to forgive Earline and I of our sins, teach us and show us so that we will be pleasing in your sight. We pray for ourselves, Marie, Nathan and Nat, this day and the leadership of the Holy Spirit. We thank you for each other, this day and most of all for You. We pray for our relatives and friends, our Christian brothers and sisters. We pray for those who labor in the field of DELIVERANCE, for their families, churches and ministries that You would give them a triple-fold portion of courage, understanding, wisdom and strength. We pray for the Army of the Lord that it would grow strong and mighty and be valiant and do exploits in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. We pray that DELIVERANCE would come to the forefront of Christianity.

We pray for those that we have ministered to, for their families, churches and ministries that they would go on with the Lord. We pray for all men everywhere that they would come into the saving knowledge of JESUS CHRIST. We pray for Manna Baptist Church, for Butch and Lois; for Lake Hamilton Bible Camp, for Glen and Erma, Kevin and Patti, and Daniel; for Trinity New Testament Fellowship, for Reggie and Pat. We pray for the five-fold ministry, for their families, churches and ministries. We pray for A & E Testing and for our business. We pray Your Blessings on these. We bind up all powers, principalities, evil forces in this world and spiritual wickedness in high places. We lose the powers of God: warring angels, ministering angels, Holy Spirit and the Seven-Fold Spirit of God to come down and do a mighty battle on earth today. We bind up every force of evil and loose every force of good that we have the power and authority to do so in JESUS' Name. We thank you Lord for power and authority over the enemy, and the use of the Name of JESUS CHRIST for its in His Name we pray. Amen."

PRAYER IN A RESTAURANT

It is not necessary to pray a long prayer in a loud voice in a public place. In fact, this practice may do more harm than good to Christianity. We feel it is better to softly pray a short prayer out loud than not to pray at all. We use this prayer for a meal or for a snack in public. It can also be used at home for snacks between meals.

"Our Dear Heavenly and Gracious Father, thank You Lord for this food. Bless, purify and cleanse it so that we can be fit temples for the Holy Spirit to reside in. We break any curses on it and eat it with thanksgiving. For it's in JESUS' Name we pray. Amen."

PRAYERS DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT

The remainder of the day we pray as the Holy Spirit leads us. These can be prayers in other TONGUES or in English. These can be prayers together or alone. They can be prayers out loud or silently. They can be prayers with your eyes closed or just going about the business of life. There is no set way that you have to pray. If we have a God consciousness, the Holy Spirit is praying through our spirit without ceasing. If it is important, we try to get together to pray and agree. Sometimes we ask the Holy Spirit to impress the other person to pray at the same time when we are separated. It is beautiful to know that the other mate was praying at the same time in an emergency.

WARRIORS FOR CHRIST

SCRIPTURES

GEN 1:28 - We are to subdue the earth.

GEN 3:15 - JESUS bruised the head of Satan.

EXO 15:3 - The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

NUM 23:8 - How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed?

PSA 5:10 - Let them fall by their own counsels.

PSA 6:10 - Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed.

PSA 7:15 - And is fallen in the ditch which he made.

PSA 8:6 - Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands.

PSA 10:15 - Break thou the arm of the wicked and evil

PSA 17:13 - Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down.

PSA 24:8 - The Lord mighty in battle.

PSA 28:4 - Render to them their desert.

PSA 35:8 - Let his net that he hath hid catch himself.

PSA 37:14 - And to slay such as be of upright conversation.

PSA 55:9 - Destroy, O Lord, and divide their TONGUES.

PSA 57:6 - Into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves.

PSA 58:6 - Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth.

PSA 59:11 - Scatter them by thy power; and bring them down

PSA 68:18 - Thou hast led captivity captive.

PSA 69:22 - Which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

PSA 83:9 - A prayer against them that oppress the church.

PSA 109:17 - As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him.

PSA 109:28 - When they arise, let them be ashamed.

PSA 109:29 - Let them cover themselves with their own confusion.

PSA 140:9 - Let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

PSA 149:6-9 - A two edged sword in their hand.

PRO 26:2 - So the curse causeless shall not come.

ISA 53:12 - He shall divide the spoil with the strong.

ISA 54:17 - Every tongue arising against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn.

ISA 58:6 - Fast - Loose - Undo - Free - Break

JER 1:10 - Set - Root - Pull - Destroy - Throw - Build - Plant

JER 48:10 - Cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

JER 51:20 - Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war.

MAT 5:44 - Love your enemies.

MAT 10:7-8 - Preach - Heal - Cleanse - Raise - Cast - Give

MAT 12:29 - We are to bind the strong man, Satan, and spoil his house.

MAT 18:18-19 - Bind - Loose - Agree

MAT 28:20 - Teaching to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you.

LUK 4:18 - Preach / Heal / Deliver / Sight / Liberty

LUK 8:1 - We should do the works of God in every city and village.

LUK 10:18 - Satan is a defeated foe.

LUK 10:19 - God gave us power over all the power of the enemy.

LUK 11:22 - We are stronger than Satan through JESUS CHRIST.

JOH 12:31 - Now shall the prince of this world be cast out

JOH 16:11 - The prince of this world has been judged by JESUS.

ROM 16:20 - And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly.

1CO 4:12 - Being reviled we bless; being persecuted we suffer it.

2CO 10:4 - We are to pull down the strongholds of Satan.

EPH 3:10 - The church is to make its presence known to the principalities.

EPH 6:12 - We wrestle not against flesh and blood but against evil forces.

EPH 6:16 - Ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

COL 2:15 - JESUS spoiled principalities and powers.

I1TI 1:10 - Our Savior JESUS CHRIST who hath abolished death.

I1TI 2:26 - Help others recover themselves out of the snare of the Devil.

HEB 2:8 - Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

HEB 2:14 - He might destroy him that had the power over death.

JAM 4:7 - Resist the Devil and he will flee from you.

I JOH 3:8 - Son of God was manifested to destroy the works of the Devil.

I JOH 5:5 - We are overcomers because we believe in JESUS, the Son of God.

REV 12:11 - Overcome by blood of Lamb, word of testimony and love not lives.

REV 12:17 - We are at war with the forces of evil.

The Bible says He is "God of Battles", "Man of War" and "Lord of Armies". There is a lot more scripture in the Word of God which describes God and what He expects us to do as His warriors (solders). Several verses are II Kings 13:14-19 and PSA 78:9-11.

PREFACE

This lesson is to demonstrate that we are to be warriors for CHRIST in the spiritual battle for the earth. What we do will have consequences for eternity. You can make a difference in the world! A philosopher once said, "For every man attacking the roots of evil, there are a thousand flailing away at the leaves." This is a picture of Christianity today; few people are willing to get their hands dirty and dig up the roots of evil. DELIVERANCE is dealing with sin in people's lives; it is housecleaning according to Earline.

KEYS TO SUCCESS

The following was penned by William B. Fason, 1865-1945, who handled sporting goods and farm machinery in east Texas. Many times the world follows the principles of Christianity to succeed in business. See if you can apply his philosophy to everyday living. (The comment in the parenthesis is mine.)

- 1. Don't ever tell nobody nuthin that ain't so. (Don't lie under any circumstance.)
- 2. If it's broke, fix it quick as you can. You can fish anytime. Crops won't wait to be sowed or harvested. (If you have problems in life, deal with them now. Don't procrastinate, the problems will probably get worse.)
- 3. The product has gotta do the job right or it ain't no bargain no matter how pretty or cheap it is. Cheap shoes hurt ever day for years. Good ones only hurt once when you pay for them. (Easy believeism is no bargain. It only hurts once when you deal openly with your sin.)
- 4. Don't sell a 30-06 to a feller that hunts rabbits. The shells is expensive and the rabbit gets blowed up and ain't hardly fit to eat. (Don't apply the wrong solution in the Bible to your problems. For instance, don't pray for healing when you need your demons cast out.)

- 5. Don't sell a 22 to a bear hunter. He's liable to wind up getting eaten by the bear. (Don't tell a person that all of their problems are solved; they may leave the church when they find out that what you said is not true.)
- 6. Nuthin is more important than a satisfied customer. Treat him wrong an he will holler all over the county. Treat him fair and he will bring you more customers that you can shake a stick at. (Use the "Golden Rule" and tell the truth in love; it will win out in the end.)
- 7. Trust everybody but still cut the cards. (Don't let the charlatans ruin you love for others. Use your brain and leadership of the Holy Spirit to spot falseness.)
- 8. Don't fret none over a mistake. Just make sure you learnt something. (Don't spend time in guilt. Learn your lesson and don't make the same mistake again.)
- 9. Be suspicious of any man that walks a dog on a leash. (Discern everything that you hear, see or read to see if it lines up with the Bible.)
- 10. Always deal with things like they is, not like they ain't or ought to be. (Face life in reality not in Christian fantasy; don't live a lie.)
- 11. If a feller sez "It's ain't the money it's the principal of the thing." You can bet your life it's the money. (Learn to look on the hidden man of the heart and not on the outward appearance of man.)
- 12. Let the Lord guide you but remember that God don't do no plowin or milkin. (Don't look to God to do our jobs. Study the Bible and see what your part is.)

WHY DID JESUS COME TO EARTH?

I JOH 3:8 says For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the Devil. Most adults can not answer this question correctly! Most people think that He came to save them. Salvation is just part of what JESUS CHRIST accomplished on earth. As you can see from the scripture above, He bruised Satan's head, led captivity captive, divided the spoil, cast out Satan, judged prince of world, spoiled principalities and powers, abolished death, put all things in subjection, etc. As you study the Bible, it is clear that JESUS CHRIST, The Son of God, completely defeated Satan and his army of fallen angels and demons. It is also clear that God Almighty made provisions that we can be totally victorious in Him according to His Ways. Wouldn't it be ridiculous if God setup a plan for children of God to lose to the forces of evil? If Satan has been completely defeated, then why do we still have to war with the enemy? It is simple; Satan is free to roam the earth until he is bound up for a thousand years. Until then, he can do everything we will let him do to destroy us. Satan has no power over us but we let him trick us due to our ignorance of the Bible and because of sin in our lives.

DID GOD GIVE US COMPLETE AUTHORITY OVER THE ENEMY?

LUK 10:19 says Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. We are to subdue, have dominion, do the works of God, be overcomers, quench fiery darts, etc.

DOES GOD WORK THROUGH US?

JER 51:20 says Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms. Why doesn't God do everything Himself? He certainly could! God has chosen to work through His children. The condition of the world is the responsibility of the Christian body and especially the leaders. It is clear that the five-fold ministry has failed to properly teach and show the world how to live. The world will never be won for CHRIST with the ignorance, cowardliness and greed of the present day ministry.

WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO?

MAT 12:29 says Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods except he first bind the strong man and then he will spoil his house. If JESUS came to destroy the works of the enemy, then what should we do? We should continue in His footsteps and do His works until He comes for us. We should bind the forces of evil and spoil their houses. We are to help those recover themselves out of the snare of the Devil who have been taken captive. Key words about what we can do are: Fast - Loose - Undo - Free - Break - Set - Root - Pull - Destroy - Throw - Build - Plant - Cleanse - Raise - Cast - Give - Bind - Loose - Agree - Preach - Heal - Deliver - Sight - Liberty.

WHAT ABOUT THOSE WHO WILL NOT FIGHT THE LORD'S BATTLES?

JER 48:10 says Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood. If you will not fight for God, you are cursed. If you do not fight, the demons will take advantage of you. You can not win by not fighting in the spiritual war. The best defense is a good offense against the forces of evil. God will always do his part of the covenant but he will not do our part. It is far better to be on His side in the battle than to be neutral in the battle and be subject to the enemy. If you are not willing to fight, God will watch as you are overcome by the enemy.

DO WE FIGHT AGAINST PEOPLE?

EPH 6:12 says For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. We are not fighting against people but against demons within people and spiritual forces outside of people; this is spiritual warfare. We don't have a right to fight against flesh and blood but we do have the right and responsibility to fight against evil forces. Otherwise, there is no battle on earth; we just let humans and Satan do anything to us. I also believe we have the right and responsibility to defend our nation and our families against harm.

HOW DO WE LOVE OUR HUMAN ENEMIES?

MAT 5:44 says But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. This is a verse that God has used to deal with me when others are not treating me in a Christian way. There are no excuses in the Bible. Here we are talking about humans and not demons. The Bible has a lot to say about how we treat others. MAT 5:44 is a good summary about how we should treat our human enemies. Our enemies could be other Christians or heathen in the world. How do we reconcile spiritual warfare with spiritual beings versus loving physical human beings? I normally think of a number of things when I pray for people who are my enemies because of their actions against me, family, ministry, etc. as follows:

- 1. I repent and ask God to forgive me of anything I may have done. (You need to get right with God before praying for others.)
- 2. I forgive my enemies and release them from sin against me. (The most important thing is forgiveness. We can hold a person's sin or release it.)
- 3. I ask God to forgive them and bless them with all spiritual blessings. (All spiritual blessings would include salvation and teaching the right way.)
- 4. I break any soul ties with them or curses on me in the Name of JESUS. (Now we have the right to break soul ties and curses with sin under the Blood.)
- 5. I then send the demons back to the sender that were sent to me. (It is hoped that the demons will cause the person to see that there is something wrong.)
- 6. I ask God to save their souls and open their eyes as to what they are doing. (We want the heathen to be saved and the saved to be taught. The wrong actions may be done in ignorance or with malice aforethought.)
- 7. If we feel that it is an attack by people in the occult or Satan worship, then we command the demons to go back and attack those who sent them to attack us. (The purpose is to demonstrate that God is greater and that they should get saved.)

WHO ARE OUR HUMAN AND SPIRITUAL ENEMIES?

As we discussed above, we should love our human enemies according to scripture. We do not have to love Satan and his evil spirits. Actually, we should hate everything that God hates; surprised, read your Bible. We can hate Satan and all forces of evil, sin and iniquity, and all that God hates. If you do not hate evil, you will love evil, compromise with evil or practice evil. Demons can not be saved. We won't be dancing in Heaven with Satan!

Our enemies can be the unsaved or the saved. They can have spiritual or physical bodies. They can be ignorant or learned in evil. They can be practicing witchcraft or occult activities or even be worshiping Satan. How we war or pray would depend upon the above classification.

HOW DID DAVID PRAY IN THE BOOK OF PSALMS?

It is interesting to study how David prayed for his enemies in the PSAs. The above listed verses are some of the many that David used against his enemies. David talks about his enemies falling into their own traps, catching themselves in their nets and falling themselves by their own devices. In other words, he prays that they will fall into their traps set for him. David also prays to God to cause his enemies to fall by counsel, and to be ashamed, vexed, disappointed, cast down, rendered, destroyed, divided, scattered, brought down, confused, etc. He even prays that their arms will be broken and their teeth will be knocked out.

We feel like the way David prayed is appropriate under certain circumstances where the people are practicing witchcraft, occult or Satan worship to destroy the Christians. They send demons to attack the Christians and destroy them in certain areas of their lives. We send the demons back to the sender to counterattack. The object is to cause the person to wake up and see that God is stronger than Satan, reject evil and seek salvation. We know that we are targets of those who actively follow evil. The Lord showed us that one Halloween night we were to be the sacrifice for the local Satanist churches. However, God foiled their plan by sending a Christian family to spend the night with us until midnight! If God does not protect us, then we are unprotected. There is no way that we can humanly defend ourselves against attacks of the enemy who wants to physically kill us. We are no match against evil humans or spirits without the help of God. If God doesn't defend a city, it is not defended. Those in the occult will fast and pray up to forty days to destroy Christian families and churches. They are serious about what they are doing and Satan is a harsh taskmaster. We need to be as good at being Christians as Satan is at being evil!

WHAT IS SPIRITUAL WARFARE?

If we are warriors for CHRIST, then how do we fight the war using spiritual warfare? The above scripture shows us that CHRIST was a warrior for God and we are to be warriors for CHRIST. The war consists of two fronts: an earthly and a heavenly. On earth we do not war against humans but against the demons in humans. We do not fight (physically, mentally, spiritually or materially) with our brothers or sisters, saved or unsaved. We do pray for those who are unsaved to receive salvation but do not cast out their demons. For the saved, we bind up the demons and cast them out of their bodies. We pray for Salvation, DELIVERANCE, Baptism, Healing and Prosperity. We Teach, Counsel, Pray and Minister as the Holy Spirit leads. In other words, we minister to the all the needs of our brethren in every area of their lives. God has made provisions for every need we have in every area of our lives!

On earth we battle for our minds which is the main battle for the human race. Physically we fight for our bodies to be healthy. We battle with our finances against the forces of evil by tithes and offerings supporting the true works of

God. Time is spent in following the Christian walk: fellowshipping with other Christians, reading the Bible, fasting, praying, meditating, studying, and strengthening ourselves. Time is spent in helping others: teaching, counseling, praying and ministry. We battle mentally, physically, materially, spiritually with our time, talents and resources. In the heavenlies we war against Satan and his army of fallen angels, demons and imps. This is mainly a spiritual battle of prayer against principalities, powers, rulers of darkness of this world, and spiritual wickedness in high places. There are two heavenlies: Godly and ungodly. We ask God to loose His forces to battle for us and we bind the forces of Satan.

WHAT ABOUT CURSES?

PSA 109:17 says As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him. The Bible also says So the curse causeless shall not come and How shall I curse whom God hath not cursed? You do not need to send curses back to the sender but just break them off you and your family. You can send the demons back to the sender. When we break the curses off us, the person that sent the curses is still cursed. The scripture says he loved cursing, the curse had a cause and God cursed him.

GOD IS A MAN OF WAR

SCRIPTURES

EXO 15:3 - The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

NUM 23:8 - How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed?

DEU 29:20 - All the curses that are written in this book shall be upon him.

JOS 11:20 - That he might destroy them utterly.

1SA 19:5 - And the Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel.

1SA 25:28 - Because my lord fighteth the battles of the Lord.

I1SA 23:12 - And the Lord wrought a great victory.

1CH 29:11 - Is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory.

2CH 34:24 - Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place.

PSA 24:8 - The Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.

PSA 68:18 - Thou hast led captivity captive.

PSA 89:8 - O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee?

ISA 3:1 - For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts.

ISA 10:16 - The Lord of hosts, sent among his fat ones leanness.

ISA 11:4 - And he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth.

ISA 13:5 - Even the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy.

ISA 42:13 - He shall stir up jealousy like a man of war.

JER 35:17 - Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel.

JER 50:25 - Opened his armory, brought forth weapons of his indignation.

JER 51:19 - Israel is the rod of his inheritance; Lord of hosts is his name.

JER 51:20 - Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war.

LAM 3:1 - I am the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

MAT 12:20 - Till he send forth judgment unto victory.

MAT 24:29 - And the powers of the heavens shall be shaken.

LUK 1:68 - Blessed be the Lord God of Israel.

ROM 16:20 - And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly.

1CO 15:57 - Which giveth us the victory through our Lord JESUS CHRIST.

2CO 10:4 - Weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God.

COL 2:15 - And having spoiled principalities and powers.

1JO 3:8 - That he might destroy the works of the devil.

1JO 5:4 - And this is the victory that overcometh the world.

PREFACE

Before we taught this lesson at Lake Hamilton Bible Camp, there was a prophecy about God being a Man of War with His related activities. Glen Miller then defined the phrase, God of Hosts, as God of Armies. We are soldiers in the Army of God. Earline and I have been going through a personal battle since she had kidney failure. We have been in the valley of the shadow of death. Someday Earline will write a lesson about what she has learned in this experience. Earline taught a lesson, Curses for Shedding Innocent Blood, just before we found out about her kidneys. She may have been attacked for teaching this important lesson. Innocent blood of aborted babies is probably what will bring down the United States of America through God's punishment of our nation. We want to thank everyone for their prayers, letters, phone calls and visits. We especially needed them in this time of crisis and we need them in the future. We are believing for a supernatural healing and miracle of restoration for Earline's kidneys. Please keep praying and agreeing for God to work that in miracle in our lives. We work together as a DELIVERANCE team. I don't feel that God called me to go forth around the world without Earline. We are wondering what will become of the ministry. I wasn't sure that I would be back to teach at camp.

YOUNG'S ANALYTICAL CONCORDANCE TO THE BIBLE

Young's defines the key words in the above verses as: fighting, war, battle, arms, victory, pierce, execrate, oath, imprecation, destroy, cut off, waste, loose, strip off, unclothe, rub together, shake ability, warfare, service, conflict, eating up, badness, pre-imminence, security, safety, and hammer.

DESCRIPTIONS OF GOD

The Lord is described by different phrases: man of war, strong and mighty, mighty in battle, God of hosts, God of Israel, God of peace, Lord JESUS CHRIST and Lord God. It is clear that He is God and Lord, even The Lord God. He is God over all and He delegates authority to whom He will. The verses above list characteristics of God: God curses people, sends all the curses, destroy them utterly, wrought a great salvation, wrought a great victory, victory of God, I will bring evil, smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, the weapons of his indignation, opened his armory, the rod of his wrath, he sent forth judgment unto victory, powers of the heavens shall be shaken, God of peace shall bruise Satan, giveth us the victory through our Lord JESUS CHRIST, spoiled principalities and powers, destroy the works of the devil, and the victory that overcometh the world.

DOES GOD CURSE PEOPLE?

It is probably worthwhile to comment about where curses come from. All of the curses were written in the Holy Bible by God. These are curses that God put into effect to penalize us for not following the Word of God. Satan did not invent these curses. People do not like to say that God cursed them or others. However, the Bible says that we can not curse whom God hath not cursed. If a people is blessed by God, then the curse will not land. They are blessed because they follow God and obey Him. If a people is cursed by God, then we can not bless them and reverse the curse unless the people repent and change their ways.

THE NATION OF ISRAEL

Simply, we are blessed when we obey and cursed when we disobey the commandments in the Bible. A good example to study is the Nation of Israel and their rise and fall through the years. You can see the Law of Blessing and Cursing in operation in God's chosen people. There are a lot of good lessons to be learned by studying Israel's rise and fall in the Bible as well as in the history books. Balak, King of Moab, hired Balaam, a Midianite prophet, to curse Israel when they were journeying in his territory. The story is found in Numbers 22-31. Moab was afraid of Israel because God was with them and they were destroying their enemies. He called Balaam to curse Israel to destroy that nation. God told Balaam not to go but he apparently wanted the reward. God let Balaam go but he cursed himself in going. Balaam could not curse Israel because they were following God. He actually blessed Israel and cursed Moab. Balaam counseled Balak to get the people of Israel to sin.

Israel then committed whoredom and idolatry with the women of Moab. They cursed themselves by disobeying God. The wrath of God descended on Israel. Finally, the Midianites are spoiled and Balaam is slain. Law of Blessing and Cursing - Israel is blessed because of obedience. Balaam can not curse them. Israel curses themselves by idolatry. God is angry with them and a plague starts. Moab is cursed because of incest, etc. Balak wants to curse Israel but cannot. He probably encourages the women to commit whoredom with the Israelites. The Moabites are later destroyed. Balaam is a soothsayer. He disobeys God and greedily seeks a reward. In so doing, he curses himself and is later killed.

WARRIORS FOR CHRIST

We taught a lesson at Camp called, Warriors for CHRIST. In that lesson are many scriptures describing our roles as warriors. It lists our weapons and how we are to use them. Please refer to that lesson for material not covered herein. The verses above list phrases that apply to us showing the God is our Commander-in-Chief: we fight in the battles of the Lord, we are his battle axes and weapons of war, and our weapons are not carnal but spiritual.

WHY DID JESUS COME TO EARTH?

I JOH 3:8 For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the Devil. Most adults can not answer this question correctly! Most people think that He came to save them. Salvation is just part of what JESUS CHRIST accomplished on earth. As you can see from the scripture above, He bruised Satan's head, led captivity captive, divided the spoil, cast out Satan, judged prince of world, spoiled principalities and powers, abolished death, put all things in subjection, etc.

As you study the Bible, it is clear that JESUS CHRIST, The Son of God, completely defeated Satan and his army of fallen angels and demons. It is also clear that God Almighty made provisions that we can be totally victorious in Him according to His Ways. Wouldn't it be ridiculous if God setup a plan for children of God to lose to the forces of evil? If Satan has been completely defeated, then why do we still have to war with the enemy? It is simple; Satan is free to roam the earth until he is bound up for a thousand years. Until then, he can do everything we will let him do to destroy us. Satan has no power over us but we let him trick us due to our ignorance of the Bible and because of sin in our lives.

DOES GOD WORK THROUGH US?

JER 51:20 Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms. Why doesn't God do everything Himself? He certainly could! God has chosen to work through His children. The condition of the world is the responsibility of the Christian body and especially the leaders. It is clear that the five-fold ministry has failed to properly teach and show the world how to live. The world will never be won for CHRIST with the ignorance, cowardliness and greed of the present day ministry.

THE WAR OF THE AGES

God is our leader in the war and we clearly are in a series of battles. The warfare is against Satan and his multitude of evil forces. It is all out spiritual warfare until the end of the world as we know it. It is a life and death battle for our spiritual and physical lives. We are warriors for CHRIST, have weapons and are taught how to use the weapons in the Bible. We are cursed, even bitterly, if we won't fight in the battles of the Lord. We have to be willing to shed blood in the spiritual battle. Judges 5:23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty. JER 48:10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood. Other verses are Ge. 3:17 - those who hearken unto their wives rather than God, 1KI 20:35-42 - him who keeps back his sword from blood, and Ez. 3:18-21 -those who refuse to warn them that sin.

DELIVERANCE is at the front lines in the hottest part of the spiritual battle. God parachutes you into the pits of peoples' personal hell to help them. DELIVERANCE is controversial and not popular. You have to be willing to sacrifice certain parts of your life style if necessary to help people in spite of the church opposition to DELIVERANCE and demon forces working against you. JESUS was sent to destroy the works of the enemy. He accomplished that feat and gave us the keys to victory. However, it is up to us to use the keys of victory in our personal battle of our lifetime. If we don't fully use the keys as listed in the Bible, we will be partially or fully defeated by the forces of evil.

God chooses to work through us as well as sovereignty on His own. We can't dictate to God or put Him in a box. He doesn't have to obey our commandments or orders; we have to obey His. Just because we say it, God doesn't have to do it especially when it is unscriptural. A lot of what is said in the Christian world is man's thoughts and not God's thoughts. This is frequently the case when we are praying warfare or fighting in the heavenlies. If what we say doesn't line up with the Word of God, then God will not answer but Satan will answer every demonic prayer. Watch and see what happens when you pray. How are your sayings coming to pass?

PASSIVE JUDGEMENT

There are those who can't make clear judgements on issues and misuse the verse to judge not. Many do not realize they are to judge every prophecy, the fruit in our lives and in the lives of others, and on and on. You need to judge everything you see, hear or read. If not, you will be submitted to every wind of evil doctrine and fall into many hurtful traps. I once heard a pastor tell his people they should not criticize him even when he is wrong, neither should they talk about him. I have seen strange things in that church: an unusually large number of divorces, illegitimate children, crimes of theft and forced entry, idolatry, etc. People should be taught to properly make scriptural judgement.

WHAT IS WITCHCRAFT PRACTICED BY CHRISTIANS?

Witchcraft is defined as the power or practices of witches; sorcery; black magic; bewitching attraction or charm; enchantment; irresistible influence; fascination. Enchantment is defined as the act of casting a spell over; the use of magic to charm; the state of being under the influence of a magic spell or charm; a magic spell or charm; something the charms or delights greatly; great delight or pleasure. Also consider the words fascination, charm, captivation, allurement. Witchcraft is simply trying to control others for your own benefit no matter how worthy the cause may be. God anoints and provides for his ministers to do his work here on earth. The people look to the ministers to help them live according to the Bible. This gives them a power over the people that can be used for good or evil. Silly women look up to the pastors as someone on a pedestal and frequently end up having sex with the weak pastors. Silly men want the admiration of the pastors and try to please the prideful pastors to gain favor. In the positions of the fivefold ministry, it is easy to fleece the flock.

PLAYING GOD IN PEOPLE'S LIVES

When we got into DELIVERANCE, people would come to us for help of many different types. They wanted us to go to God and find out what they were supposed to do. They wanted us to be their parents, show them parental love and tell them how to conduct their lives. They wanted to pay us for our help, give us gifts of love, and give us tithes and offerings. Why would the people come to us for help? The Christian body is hurting and can not find the needed help in the church. The churches refuse to practice DELIVERANCE, healing, etc. and teach the whole truth of the Bible. If the people have problems, the church sends them to the world for help. They are sent to the medical profession to be physically healed in the body, to the psychiatric profession to be mentally healed in the soul, to the social profession to be financially healed in the material realm, and in certain ways to the world in general to be spiritually healed such as receiving peace.

The people did not feel that they could hear from God or had a good relationship with Him. They thought that we did since we could help them and that God would speak to us for them. They may have been lazy, ignorant or have some other reason why they wanted to place us as intermediaries between them and God. They may have had a Catholic or other religious background which caused them to look to man rather than directly to God for guidance. Their parents did not provide the proper role models pointing them towards God, The Father. It is so important how the parents raise their children. Parents actually are in a position of being like God in the lives of the children. The way a child relates to their parents, especially to the father, is the way the child will relate to God in later life. Many times when the children do not have good parents, they go through life seeking someone to fill that void in their lives. The parents may not have shown love for them. So, they seek love from others to fulfill that need. The parents may have been absentee parents and not given them guidance. So, they will seek others to guide them. They are still acting like a child even though they are adults.

People are so grateful for what you have done to help them that they are willing to pay you for your services or give you their tithe money. We sought the Lord about receiving money. We felt that He told us not to take money, explain to others that we didn't need money, that God was providing very well for us and to give their money to the church or some Christian work. If after a strong talk to them and they still felt that God wanted them to give us some money for the ministry, we would accept so that they could be blessed. The money given us was then placed in our tithe money to give to others or in the ministry of DELIVERANCE to buy publications for others.

Mat. 10:7-8 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. This is one of our favorite passages and we love to sing it or read it to the forces of evil. It could also be thought of as a great commission to us as well as other Christians. Notice that it said to freely give because that God has freely given to us. Therefore, we do not need the money of others because God is supplying our needs bountifully.

In our early ministry, God told us not to play God in the lives of his people. He was God and God would direct His church. We have tried to do that ever since. We do our best to help people, they do not owe us anything, and they are free to go and never return. This has worked out very well; God has rewarded us for obeying His Instructions. It is easy to take advantage of the Christian body. God places the five-fold ministry and other spiritual leaders in a position where the people trust them and respect them. The leaders then take advantage of God's people for their own selfish reasons: build a building, an empire, a ministry, an individual, etc. to satisfy and glorify the individuals in charge of the work. You especially see the leaders taking advantage of the money supplied for the use of themselves, their families and their friends. They take advantage of the women in the church, and sometimes sexually especially in the black churches.

In summary, parents are like God in the lives of their children. They should raise the children to have the proper relationship with Father God. The ministry should not act like God in the lives of their congregation. The leaders should train the people to go directly to God for their guidance.

EXAMPLES OF MINISTERS PLAYING GOD

We have seen this pattern through the years as we have ministered to people who have come out of churches and religious organizations, or came out from under the control of a pastor or other leader of that organization. It is amazing to watch the leader work witchcraft on his flock either ignorantly or deliberately to control them. We have also seen this pattern as we sat in the congregation and had the leaders try to exercise witchcraft over us. We recognized the practice and did not receive it. Most people do not recognize the practice and receive demons. The people open themselves up to demon attack by their blind allegiance to the leaders and organization, and by accepting, not resisting, the damnable doctrine that was preached. Mat. 15:14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. What happens is that the leader opens the flock up to demon attack through his actions. The evil spirits assigned over the organization will be there because of the actions of the leader. Soul ties will be formed between the leader and the congregation. The leader will place curses on the followers. The leader will loose certain demons on the congregation due to what he says.

Let's talk in generalities. If the leader is sexually immoral, then the ruler will be a sexual demon; controls the congregation - witchcraft; steals money from the treasury - covetousness; drinks alcoholic beverages - addictions; glorifies himself - spiritual pride; and on and on. Then the ruler demons will try to cause the congregation to be like the leaders. If the leader is sexually loose, then the people will tend to be sexually loose. The religious organization will go the way of its leaders. A church we went to had three leaders fall into sexual sin; there were many illegitimate children in the church.

What is amazing is to watch these practices in Christians who move in DELIVERANCE. A Christian who walks in DELIVERANCE should be among the best educated of all Christians and have a better balance about what the Bible says. This is especially true of the DELIVERANCE ministers or lay workers. For instance, a pastor will cast out demons of witchcraft that came into the people in his congregation from practices outside of the church on the one hand, and then put demons of witchcraft into people in his congregation through his practices on the other hand. In one example, the following happened. The pastor instilled fear in his people. He warned them about outside organizations, leaving the church, not submitting to his authority, criticizing him, etc. In the church, they had to obey and not question his authority. Outside the church, they couldn't leave his church and go to another church. They were paralyzed and were slaves to him. They were fearful of criticizing him and having him attack them from the pulpit. They were afraid to leave the church and lose their salvation. They were afraid of other organizations and people. If the people left, the people that remained could not associate with their dear friends that had left.

The church cursed and prayed against the people that left the church, and against any other group of people that the pastor may have had trouble with. Their actions sent demons to attack these people and organizations. What were the results of the actions of the leaders? The leaders loosed demons on the people in the congregation and sent demons after the people that had left or had problems with the church. They cursed the people and spoke failure in their lives. The people had soul ties with the leaders.

When the people left the church, they felt that God did not love them, they may be loosing their salvation, they were fearful of many things, they could not function normally in life, they were hurt and rejected by the way they were treated, had pains and illnesses associated with fears, had spiritual pride about being in the only church, had problems

forgiving the pastor and congregation about the way they were treated, were deceived about things of God, blamed the Lord for what had happened, and were confused and weakened by the experiences.

When an outside church renounced the practices of this church, the church was attacked by demons sent from the other church. The pastor and congregation had many problems in the church. You had one church praying against the other church. Actually, you had one church cursing the other church and loosing demons to attack the people in the church. How can these curses fall on leaders, followers and other churches? PRO 26:2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come. The curses fall on the leaders because they ignorantly or deliberately practice witchcraft which is clearly contrary to the Bible. The curses fall on the followers because they ignorantly follow the leaders who are sinning. The curses fall on other churches because they ignorantly practice the Word of God and leave themselves open to curses. The main reason is ignorance or lack of knowledge of the Bible. There are many other reasons such as the leader's selfishness, follower's weaknesses and a church's partial following of the Bible. We all probably have cracks in our armor which allow demons to attack us under certain circumstances.

You must completely break free spiritually and physically from the organization and its leaders. You must renounce the organization and its practices spiritually to God. You must ask God to help you in all of these things, and to have faith and trust in God. To do this requires forgiveness for the leaders and followers, asking God to forgive you for your sins of bitterness, etc., asking God to forgive and bless them, breaking soul ties and curses on your family, casting out demons that came in through soul ties, curses and association with the organization, praying for physical healing, and disciplining your mind not to yield to the programmed thinking of the leaders and demons.

In summary, no person should try to act like God in the lives of others and violate their freewill. Let God direct the actions of His Children. No person should submit their freewill to the leaders and become passive. A passive person is easily demonized because they yield. Both the leaders and the congregation will become demonized.

SEQUENCE OF DEMONIZATION

When people are subjected to these control practices, they become hurt and are influenced by the families of Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion respectively in that order. They are attacked by the Charismatic Witchcraft demons sent from the leaders to the congregation. They personally submit to the Passive Mind demons by their actions. If people outside of the church have controlled them, then they are attacked by the Witchcraft demons of occult and demonic associations. If they personally have submitted to substances of abuse, then they are attacked by the Witchcraft demons of sorcery, drugs, alcohol, etc. which control the mind.

PRAYER

My dear heavenly and gracious Father, help me to recognize you as a Man of War and to be a Warrior for CHRIST. Help me to understand The Law of Blessing and Cursing. Give me Your Wisdom of why you came to earth and how you work through me to win The War of the Ages. Forgive me for playing God in people's lives. Forgive me for not raising my children to have the proper relationship to God. I forgive the fivefold ministry for playing God in my life and violating my freewill. Forgive me for submitting to those who would try to control my will. Forgive me for my wrong thoughts and actions against those who have wronged me by their witchcraft. I pray that you would bless them with all spiritual blessings. Please help me Lord to have faith and trust in you and not in man.

I take authority over Satin according to the whole Word of God. I completely break free from any organization or leader that has dominated me. I renounce the organization and any practices that are ungodly. I now break all soul ties with those who have controlled me. I break the curses that have been placed upon me and my family. I pray that you would deliver me from the demons that came in through these associations. I pray that you would heal me emotionally and physically from these experiences. Help me to cleanse my mind from the brain washing of the leaders. Help me to discipline my mind to look to The Father, Son and Holy Spirit as The Savior, Baptizer, Healer, Deliverer and Prosperer. I ask this prayer in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, my Lord, my Master and my Savior.

REFERENCES

Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary Unabridged

2. BASIC DELIVERANCE AND SCHIZOPHRENIA

SINS OF OUR ANCESTORS, OURSELVES, AND OTHERS

What is sin and the standard against sin? - Sin is the thought or deed we commit that is contrary to the teaching of the Bible. The standard that is used to judge sin is the Holy Inspired Word of God, The Bible. Who do we commit sin against? - We sin against God and others (1CO 8:12). The results of our sins affect ourselves and others. We sin upward against God, outward against others, inward against ourselves and downward against our descendants. How do we sin against God? - We sin against God by disobedience to the commandments and precepts of the whole Bible. How do we sin against others? - We sin against others by doing something to them that is contrary to the Bible. First, see what is a sin in the Bible. Second, that would be a sin against others.

For example, the spreading of lies about another person is sin. We are telling lies which is a sin against God and it is hurting another person. How do we sin against ourselves? - He that commits fornication sins against his own body . Every other sin that man does is outside of the body except for fornication (1CO 6:18). How do we sin against our descendants? - We sin against our descendants either directly or indirectly. We can directly sin against our children or indirectly against our children to the tenth generation.

For example, we conceive a bastard. It is a sin against that child, our other children and our children's children to the tenth generation. The curse, created by conceiving a bastard, will bring problems and grief: primarily alienation from the church and conceiving bastards generation after generation. Who forgives sins? - Only God can forgive sin by the shed Blood of JESUS CHRIST. We can remit (send away) sins and retain (hold fast) sins (JOH 20:23). What you bind on earth is bound in Heaven; what you loose on earth is loosed in Heaven (MAT 16:19; 18:18). Other passages are judging others (1CO 5:1-5), forgive in the sight of CHRIST (2CO 2:10) and CHRIST speaking in me (2CO 13:3).

Who confesses sins? - We confess our sins and the sins of our ancestors, and humble ourselves before God (LEV 26:40-42). Earline has a testimony about how God healed her heart after she dealt with her Indian ancestors. God gave her a series of steps about how to counteract the sins of her ancestors who worshipped demons. The ideal is to have our descendants forgive their ancestors (especially their parents). The most sure method is for the person to forgive those who have hurt them or committed acts which affect their lives. What do we do after our sins are forgiven? - First, we get our sins are forgiven and we forgive others for sinning against us. We then have the right to break curses, soul ties and cast out the demons. Second, we break the curses on ourselves, our mate if he or she is affected, and our descendants. We can break curses placed on us by others, curses placed on us by ourselves, and curses placed on our descendants by ourselves. Third, we break soul ties brought about by sexual sin and witchcraft. Fourth, we cast out the demons that came in through sin and curses.

REJECTION, BITTERNESS, REBELLION AND UNFORGIVENESS GENERAL

The 3 R's of DELIVERANCE - the most important grouping - like reading, writing and arithmetic. Almighty God taught us this lesson in the middle of the night in the middle of our bed over ten years ago. God personally taught us about basic DELIVERANCE. We didn't first learn about DELIVERANCE from man or from a book.

REJECTION (OPPOSITE IS LOVE)

Rejection includes fear of rejection and self-rejection. Except for the sins of the ancestors, rejection is generally where the demons first attack someone. Because of the parents, this can be in the womb.

MAT 5:3....(rejected are "poor in spirit")

MAT 5:43-44....(love your enemies)

2CO 5:14-15...(not live unto themselves)

EPH 6:4....(fathers provoke not your children to wrath)

Rejection is defined as reject, refuse, repudiate, decline, deny, rebuff, repel, renounce, discard, throw away, exclude, eliminate and jettison. Have you had these feelings before? Rejection is very common among Christians.

BITTERNESS (OPPOSITE IS FORGIVENESS)

Bitterness includes resentment, hatred, unforgiveness, violence, temper, anger, retaliation and murder. Generally, after a person becomes rejected, they become bitter.

ACT 8:22-24.....(gall of bitterness and bond of iniquity)

ROM 3:13-14.....(full of cursing and bitterness)

EPH 4:31-32.....(bitterness---forgiveness)

HEB 12:14-16....(peace---bitterness)

Bitterness is defined as bitterly curse, rebellious, sharp, acrid, grief, embitter, poisonous, violently, provoke, vex, grieve, sorrow, bitter herb, calamity, bile, venom, angry, chafed, most bitterly, rebel and provoke.

Have you had these feelings before? Unforgiveness, which is a form of bitterness, is very common among Christians.

REBELLION (OPPOSITE IS OBEDIENCE)

Rebellion includes self-will, stubbornness, disobedience and anti-submissiveness. Generally after a person has become bitter, they rebel.

1SA 15:23 (for rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry)

HEB 2:2.....(disobedience received a just reward)

HEB 13:17....(submit yourselves)

2PE 2:10....(presumptuous are they, self-willed)

Disobedience means to disobey, transgress, violate, disregard, defy, infringe, shirk, resist, mutiny, rebel and revolt.

Have you had these feelings before? Rebellion is very common among Christians.

UNFORGIVENESS (OPPOSITE IS FORGIVENESS)

Generally a person's demons can not be cast out if he has unforgiveness in his heart. MAT 18:21-35 (Law of Forgiveness - Key Chapter) God sends demons to torment these with unforgiveness. Forgive your fellow man $70 \times 7 = 490 \text{ times}$.

Kingdom of Heaven:God.....Rich Man....Poor Man

(Is likened to)(King).....(You)......(Anyone you have not forgiven)

Talent = 750 oz. of silver; Pence = 1/8 oz. of silver.

 $10,000 \text{ talents } \times 750 = 7,500,000 \text{ oz.} = \$52,800,000 (\$600,000).$

100 Pence x 1/8 = 12-1/2 oz. = \$44.00.....(\$1.00).

Forgave 600,000 times as much. Tormentors are Satan and his demons. Prison is being in jail with Satan as Warden and his demons as guards. This is the crucifixion of the flesh until you come to your senses and forgive your fellow man and then ask God to forgive you!

The consequence of unforgiveness is the most important lesson that God has taught us about DELIVERANCE. Cancer and arthritis can come in through the sin of unforgiveness. If you know a Christian with these diseases, see if they have unforgiveness. They cannot be healed if the demons have a right to be there. Pattern for being delivered and healed: forgive others, ask God for forgiveness, and forgive self. Cast out unforgiveness and bitterness. Cast out cancer and arthritis. Anoint with oil and pray for healing.

HOW TO MINISTER BASIC DELIVERANCE

The main reason we are teaching you how to do basic DELIVERANCE is that every Christian should be able to cast out demons at least in their own family. Later on God may lead you to do DELIVERANCE in your home or church. God told us to train an army for His use; you are part of that army! DELIVERANCE will assist in establishing family order and God's order. Every Christian should cast out demons (MAR 16:17). There are not many "DELIVERANCE Ministers" to help people. Christians have many demons; proper DELIVERANCE takes a lot of time. DELIVERANCE is a way of life and not a grand event. Parents are the best persons to minister to their children; husband to wife; and wife to husband. Parents need to protect their children and set the family free from demons. DELIVERANCE gives an understanding of God's and Satan's kingdoms that you will not get any other way. DELIVERANCE allows you to see into the spiritual world by the manifestations of demons.

GENERAL

Basic DELIVERANCE consists of setting a person free from three common demon families: rejection, bitterness and rebellion (also common to schizophrenia). Typically a person becomes rejected, then becomes bitter, and finally rebels (then come other problems). The most important key in setting a person free from these families is to get the person to forgive anyone that has hurt him! First, unforgiveness should be dealt with before the families of rejection, bitterness and rebellion are cast out.

After basic DELIVERANCE, then other demon families can be attacked. For example, cancer and arthritis can come into a person thru the open door of unforgiveness. After basic DELIVERANCE, cast out the spirits of cancer and arthritis. A person may have become demonized while in the womb by sins of the ancestors for causes other than rejection, bitterness and rebellion. If so, another approach is required. Again, the most important key in setting a person free from the sins of the ancestors is to get the person to forgive his ancestors, and ask God to forgive them and bless them (parents are also ancestors).

After forgiveness for any hurt or sin, then any demonic ties should be broken. For example, curses of the ancestors passed down thru the generations, or soul ties caused by sexual sin or witchcraft control are demonic ties. After breaking curses and soul ties, we ask God to restore the fragmented soul - mind, will and emotions. We ask God to send out angels to restore anything that the demons have stolen. After restoration of the fragmented soul, we ask God to stir up the demons in the subconscious mind so that they can be identified and cast out. The person can then be led in a general prayer of salvation/DELIVERANCE to God. There are many good prayers.

The leader should then pray and take authority over the demonic spirit world. After the grounds for DELIVERANCE are established (taking away the legal rights before God for the demons to stay), then start casting out demons. Use all the weapons of the warfare in the Bible against the demons. These include reading scripture to the demons, exercising the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, causing the demons to reveal information against themselves, seeking discernment from God thru the Holy Spirit, praying to God in other TONGUES, asking JESUS for help, and any other methods that are helpful in gathering data, taking away legal rights and casting out. By all means, do what God tells you to do even if you do not understand it.

Unforgiveness - get the person to forgive others by an act of his will which God will honor. It may be very difficult for the person but God accepts their willingness to forgive. Unforgiveness - Cancer or Arthritis come into the person later on. Before any DELIVERANCE starts, a person should be given an opportunity to discuss his problems and background so that you can get to know the person and properly minister to him.

After DELIVERANCE is ended, a person should be counseled about how to walk out his DELIVERANCE and discipline his life. It is good if teaching on basic DELIVERANCE or sins of ancestors precedes the DELIVERANCE. After counseling, anoint with oil and pray for any healing needed or for scars in the body where the demons left (inner healing).

COMMON DEMON FAMILIES

Rejection	Bitterness	Rebellion	
Fear of Rejection	Resentment	Self-will	
Self-Rejection	Hatred	Stubbornness	
Unforgiveness	Disobedience	Violence	
Anti-submissiveness	Temper	Anger	
Retaliation	Murder		•

STEPS TO MINISTER DELIVERANCE

- 1. Find out about the person's problems and background.
- 2. Some discussion about how they got into trouble may be helpful.
- 3. Get the person to forgive others and lead him in a specific prayer about his problems.
- 4. Start casting out the families of Rejection, then Bitterness and finally Rebellion.
- 5. Counsel the person how to walk out his DELIVERANCE and how to discipline his life.
- 6. Anoint with oil and pray for healing (physical and/or inner).
- 7. The above steps could be used after a church service at the altar or in the prayer room, in the home or over the phone.

B. Steps for Sins of Ancestors for an Individual

- 1. Follow steps A.1 thru A.3 above.
- 2. Lead the person thru a prayer to break curses and soul ties, restore the fragmented soul, stir up the demons in the subconscious mind, and finally salvation/DELIVERANCE.
- 3. Here again, it is good to start with basic DELIVERANCE of Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion. Then go into other areas that have been identified and legal grounds established for casting out.
- 4. Follow steps A.5 thru A.7.

C. Steps for Basic DELIVERANCE and/or Sins of Ancestors for a Group or a Church

- 1. Teach on Basic DELIVERANCE, Sins of Ancestors, or any other DELIVERANCE topic.
- 2. Lead the congregation in a mass prayer about that topic, and include curses, soul ties, fragmented soul, subconscious mind, unforgiveness and salvation.
- 3. The pastor/evangelist will then pray and take authority over the demonic spiritual world and ask God to send his forces and take charge of the DELIVERANCE.
- 4. Start the mass DELIVERANCE with basic DELIVERANCE and then go to any other topic. Workers shall help individuals having trouble getting free.
- 5. After mass DELIVERANCE, work with individuals and follow steps A.5 thru A.7.
- 6. The above steps could be used in a prayer group, church, home or any meeting about DELIVERANCE.

D. Steps for Basic DELIVERANCE/Sins of Ancestors for the Home Counseling / Ministry Meeting

- 1. Provide specific counseling to the individuals as God leads.
- 2. Follow steps A.1 and A.2. Take a refreshment/bathroom break of about 15 minutes.
- 3. Follow steps A.3 and C.2 thru C.5.

E. Variations

The above procedures can be varied to fit the situation or at the leadership of the Holy Spirit.

HOW TO LEARN ABOUT DELIVERANCE

- 1. Get Experience start casting out demons and get involved.
- 2. Study Bible use a concordance and study Gospels mainly.
- 3. Fast and pray seek the Lord about your problems.
- 4. Study DELIVERANCE books learn as much as you can.
- 5. Study books on the mind, will and emotions.
- 6. Go to DELIVERANCE meetings participate in teaching and ministry: mass, small groups and individuals.
- 7. Study Satan from a Christian viewpoint to see how he is trying to destroy you, your family and your church.
- 8. Emphasize practical methods put the Bible to work.
- 9. Clean out your house get rid of demonic objects.
- 10. Be persistent keep after the demons in an area of your life until you are successful.
- 11. Learn to research a subject use encyclopedias, dictionaries, medical and psychiatric books.
- 12. Learn the three phases of DELIVERANCE: How to Determine the Need for DELIVERANCE, How go Get DELIVERED, and How to Stay DELIVERED.
- 13. DELIVERANCE is a constant learning process. Satan has spent thousands of years weaving a very complicated system to trap people.

PRACTICAL DELIVERANCE BOOKS

Basic

PIGS IN THE PARLOR - Frank and Ida Mae Hammond, Impac Books, 137 W. Jefferson, Kirkwood, MO 63122.

<u>Advanced</u>

BATTLING THE HOSTS OF HELL; CONQUERING THE HOSTS OF HELL; DEMOLISHING THE HOSTS OF HELL; ANNIHILATING THE HOSTS OF HELL, VOLUME I; ANNIHILATING THE HOSTS OF HELL, VOLUME II; ERADICATING THE HOSTS OF HELL; and SMASHING THE HOSTS OF HELL, seven books by Win Worley, Hegewisch Baptist Church, Highland, Indiana 46322

Mind

WAR ON THE SAINTS - Unabridged Edition, Jessie Penn-Lewis & Evans Roberts, Thomas E. Lowe, LTD., New York, New York.

DELIVERANCE PRAYERS

There are many good DELIVERANCE prayers that have been written and printed in books and in loose-leaf form. Some of these prayers are general and some have been written for specific purposes. The ideal prayer is the one prayed by the individual to cover the specific area of the person's life that is being ministered to at that time. The next best prayer is the form prayer which the person repeats after the DELIVERANCE leader. The following prayers have been used many times by us and have produced good results. One side benefit is that the people can see what is wrong and evil in their lives by what is contained in the prayers. These prayers can be used for individuals, small groups or large groups equally well.

Short Prayer

"Lord JESUS Christ, I believe you died on the cross for my sins and rose again from the dead. You redeemed me by your blood and I belong to you, and I want to live for you. I confess all my sins--known and unknown--I'm sorry for them all. I renounce them all. I forgive all others as I want you to forgive me. Forgive me now and cleanse me with your blood. I thank you for the blood of JESUS Christ which cleanses me now from all sin. And I come to you now as my deliverer. You know my special needs--the thing that binds, that torments, that defiles; that evil spirit, that unclean spirit--I claim the promise of your word, "Whosoever that calleth on the name of the Lord shall be DELIVERED." I call upon you now. In the name of the Lord JESUS Christ, deliver me and set me free. Satan, I renounce you and all your works. I loose myself from you, in the name of JESUS, and I command you to leave me right now in JESUS' name. Amen!"

This is my favorite prayer because it is short and effective. The first part is salvation and the last part is DELIVERANCE. You can pause after the sentence underlined about "forgiveness" and let the people forgive others as the Holy Spirit leads them. This prayer was written by Derek Prince.

Moody's Prayers

The first thing we do is get the people to pray about their specific problems and sins, so that the blood of JESUS can cleanse the people and take away legal rights that the demons have to remain, and God can begin to act. Then we get the people to repeat the Short Prayer out loud with sincerity after me. Finally, we lead the people in a combination prayer out loud that covers Sins of Ancestors, Curses, Soul Ties, Fragmented Soul, and Subconscious Mind as follows:

"Lord JESUS Christ, I forgive my ancestors and descendants, and I ask you to forgive and bless them. Forgive me for my many sins and I forgive myself for sins against my body. I break all curses, hexes, vexes and demonic ties that bind. I break all soul ties caused by witchcraft or sexual sins. Lord JESUS, restore my fragmented soul: mind, will and emotions; send your angels out to recover anything that was stolen from me. Lord JESUS, stir up the demons in my subconscious mind so that they can be identified and cast out. All these things we ask in the blessed name of our Lord JESUS Christ: Our Lord, Master and Savior. We now take authority over Satan and all the forces of evil according to the whole Word of God and command that you obey it. In the Name of JESUS Christ, we ask these things. Amen."

After the people have prayed and been led in prayer, then I take spiritual authority over the meeting as follows: "Satan, we come against all powers, principalities, evil forces in this world and spiritual wickedness in high places. We come against all demons inside or outside of anyone present, over this city, state, nation and world, in Hell or out of Hell. The Bible says, 'Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.' We intend to exercise that power to set ourselves free. Satan, we come against you by the power and blood of JESUS Christ, by the Word of God, by the name of JESUS, by the authority of the Believer, in the unity of our spirits. Satan, we tell you that we sit in heavenly places with our Christ JESUS. We are over you, your fallen angels, your demons and all forces of evil. We command you to line up in rank and file and order, and come out quickly. We bind every power that you have and loose ourselves from you in the name of JESUS.

Lord JESUS, we ask that you would send the gifts of the Holy Spirit as needed to minister to the needs of the people and to accomplish what you want done here tonight. We are careful to give you all the glory, honor, praise and credit for everything that is said or done. We ask all these things in the blessed name of JESUS Christ, our Lord and Master and Savior. And we take authority over Satan according to the whole Word of God. For it's in JESUS name we pray. Amen!" Now start casting out demons!

COMMON DEMON GROUPINGS FROM THE BOOK "PIGS IN THE PARLOR"

By Frank & IdaMae Hammond

y Frank & Idawiac Haim	iii ii		
Bitterness	Accusation	Passivity	
Resentment	Judging	Funk	
Hatred	Criticism	Indifference	
Unforgiveness	Faultfinding	Listlessness	
Violence		Lethargy	
Temper	Rejection	Anger	
Fear of Rejection	Depression		
Retaliation	Self-Rejection	Despair	
Murder		Despondency	
	Insecurity	Discouragement	
Rebellion	Inferiority	Defeatism	

Self-Pity	Dejection
Loneliness	Hopelessness
Timidity	Suicide
Shyness	Death
Inadequacy	Insomnia
	Morbidity
Argument	· ·
	Heaviness
Envy	Gloom
	Burden
Distrust	Disgust
Selfishness	
	Worry
Withdrawal	Anxiety
	Fear
	Dread
	Apprehension
	Spite
Tretension	Nervousness
	Tension
Escape	Headache
	Nervous Habits
	Restlessness
	Excitement
	Insomnia
	Roving
Drugs	Fear of Disapproval
D. of . dien	Sexual Impurity
	Lust
	Fantasy Lust
·	Masturbation
	Homosexuality
	Lesbianism
	Adultery
	Fornication
	Incest
Anger	Harlotry
	Rape
1 1	Exposure
Driving	Frigidity
Argument	Retardation
	Cults
Ego	Jehovah's Witnesses
	Christian Science
Impatience	Rosicrucianism
Agitation	Theosophy
Frustration	Urantia
	Subud
Intolerance	
Intolerance Resentment	Latihan
Resentment	Latihan
	Latihan Unity
Resentment Criticism	Latihan Unity Mormonism
Resentment Criticism False Burden	Latihan Unity Mormonism Bahaism
Resentment Criticism	Latihan Unity Mormonism Bahaism Unitarianism
Resentment Criticism False Burden	Latihan Unity Mormonism Bahaism
Resentment Criticism False Burden False Responsibility	Latihan Unity Mormonism Bahaism Unitarianism (Lodges, societies and social agencies using the Bible and God as a basis but omitting the blood
	Timidity Shyness Inadequacy Ineptness Argument Envy Suspicion Distrust Selfishness Withdrawal Pouting Daydreaming Fantasy Pretension Escape Indifference Stoicism Passivity Sleepiness Alcohol Drugs Perfection Pride Vanity Ego Frustration Criticism Irritability Intolerance Anger Competition Driving Argument Ego Impatience Agitation

Frustration Incoherence Incoherence Heartbreak Forgetuliness Crying Occult Unbelief Sadness Doubt Ocult Unbelief Palmistry Fatigue Palmistry Palmistry Peath Weariness Indecision Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise Confusion any disease Astrology Forgetuliness Indecision Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise Compromise Composition Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise Composition Indifference Indefirence Inheritance Inheritance Inheritance Inheritance Self-Delusion Gelf-Delusion Gelf-Delusion Gelf-Delusion Restlessness Indeation Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise Composition Indifference Inheritance	Confusion	Sorrow		
Incoherence Forgetfulness Crying Sadness Doubt Cruelty Occult Unbelief Occult Unbelief Occult Unbelief Tiredness Fatigue Fatig		15 5 1 1		
Forgetfulness Sadness Doubt Crucity Occult Unbelief Skepticism Fatigue Palmistry Tiredness Automatic Handwriting Analysis Death Weariness Automatic Handwriting Laziness Indecision Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise Compromise Oroffusion any disease Astrology Forgetfulness Inheritance Inheritance Inheritance Self Deception (Physical) Self-Delustion (Emotional) Fedulum Self-Seduction (Mental) Witcheralt Mind Binding Hyper Activity Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Hailure Pressure Fear of Failure Pressure Fear of Failure Blasphemy Ritualism Intellectualism Gossip Rationalization Fear of Hell Backbiting Restlessnes Religious Rationalization Criticism Doctrial Obsession Pear of Hell Backbiting Restlessnes Religious				
Cruelty Occult Unbelief Skepticism Fatigue Palmistry Tredness Fatigue Palmistry Tredness Handwriting Analysis Death Weariness Laziness Indecision Procrastination Infirmity Hypontism Compromise (May include Horoscope Confusion Progretuluess Indifference Inheritance Inheritance Self Deception (Physical) Self-Seduction (Mental) Witcheraft Pride Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Confusion Restlessness Incantation Peresture Fear of Failure Pressure Bias Peresture Fear of Failure Deception Gossip Biasphemy Ritualism Mind Idalary Gossip Back Britism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Gossip Rationalization Fear of Authority Rationalization Criticism Backing Rationalization Fear of Authority Rationalization Fear of Authority Conjustion Gossip Rationalization Criticism Peride Backing Fear of Authority Rationalization Fear of Authority Couring Gossip Rationalization Criticism Authority Fear of Authority Rationalization Fear of Authority Conjustion Gossip Rationalization Criticism Authority Fear of Authority Rationalization Fear of Authority Rationalization Fear of Backing Fear of God Fego Mockery Fear of Hell Belitting Fear of Lost Salvation Fear of Authority Nicotine Senior Senio				
Crucity Chubelief	Torgettamess		Doubt	
Unbelief Skepticism Fatigue Palmistry Tredness Handwriting Analysis Death Weariness Automatic Handwriting Laziness EsP Procrastination Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise (May include Horoscope Confusion any disease Astrology Forgetfulness or sickness) Levitation Indifference Inheritance Water Witching Self Deception (Physical) Tarot Cards Self-Delusion (Mental) Witcheral Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Cursing Blasphemy Ritualism Cursing Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Legalism Fear of Gell Course Belitting Fear of Hell Backbiting Fear of God Pride Backbiting Fear of Hell Back	Cruelty	Sucress		
Skepticism				
Death Weariness Automatic Handwriting Analysis Laziness Laziness Automatic Handwriting Indecision ESP Procrastination Infirmity Hypnotism Compromise (May include Horoscope Confusion any disease Astrology Forgetfulness or sickness) Levitation Indifference Inheritance Water Witching Self-Deception (Physical) Tarot Cards Self-Debusion (Emotional) Pendulum Self-Debusion (Emotional) Pendulum Self-Seduction (Mental) Witcheraft Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Resdessness Incantation Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Raling Religiosity Probias (All Kinds) Regiosity Production Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spiritism Fear of Medications Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spiritism Fear of Authority Ni		Fatigue		
Death Weariness	Skepticisiii			
Laziness Laziness	Death			
Indecision	Death		rationatic Handwitting	
Procrastination Infirmity Hypnotism	Indecision	Laziness	FSP	
Compromise (May include Horoscope Confusion any disease Astrology Forgetfulness or sickness) Levitation Indifference Fortune Telling Self Deception (Physical) Tarot Cards Self-Debusion (Emotional) Pendulum Self-Seduction (Mental) Witcheraft Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Ral		Infirmity		
Confusion				
Forgetfulness or sickness) Levitation Indifference Fortune Telling		any disease		
Indifference				
Inheritance		or siekliess)		
Self Deception (Physical) Tarot Cards Self-Delusion (Emotional) Pendulum Self-Seduction (Mental) Witchcraft Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Photias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide <t< td=""><td>manterence</td><td>Inharitanca</td><td></td><td></td></t<>	manterence	Inharitanca		
Self-Delusion (Emotional) Pendulum Self-Seduction (Mental) Witchcraft Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Fordil Blattlifier Fear of God Egalism Ego Mockery Fear of God	Self Deception			
Self-Seduction (Mental) Witchcraft Pride Magic (Curses) Black White Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Egg Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Fear of Authority Nicotine Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Egg Gluttony Buddhism False Religions False Relig			11 11 2 11 11 11	
Pride Magic Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fear of Failure Occult Spirits Cursing Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Intellectualism Gossip Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fear of Authority Railing Religiosity Fear of Authority Rivotine Seance Lying Alcohol Deceit Drugs Medications Felse Religions Rel	NO 0-1 0-000-0-1	,		
Mind Binding Hyper Activity Conjuration Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism <		,		
Confusion Restlessness Incantation Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Ecc. Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Carfeine Pride Medications Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Islam <td></td> <td>` /</td> <td></td> <td></td>		` /		
Fear of Man Driving Fetishes Fear of Failure Pressure Etc. Occult Spirits Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Phobias (All Kinds) Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Riyty Devotine Seesene Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Fear of Failure Occult Spirits Cursing Blasphemy Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Rationalization Criticism Backbiting Ego Mockery Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fears (All Kinds) Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Deceit Drugs Medications False Religions Religions Beromancy Caffeine Pride Beromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Belittling Fear of Authority Ricotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Affectation Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Occult Spirits Spiritism Spirits Cursing Religious Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration		-		
Cursing Blasphemy Ritualism Mind Idolatry Course Jesting Formalism Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Ec. Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Theatrics		Pressure		
Blasphemy Ritualism	-			
Mind Idolatry Intellectualism Gossip Legalism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Self-Righteousness Importance Compulsive Eating Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Seror God Fear of Hell Fear of Hell Fear of Lost Salvation Fear of Hell Fear of Hell Fear of God Fear of Hell Fear of Hell Fear of God Fear of Hell Fear of Cost Salvation Fear of Hell Fear of Hell Fear of God Fear of Hell Fear	Cursing	D1 1		
Intellectualism Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Ego Mockery Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spritt Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Self-Righteousness Hinduism Importance Compulsive Eating Affectation Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	NC 1X1.1			
Rationalization Criticism Doctrinal Obsession Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Flayacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Pride Backbiting Fear of God Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania		1 1		
Ego Mockery Fear of Hell Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Etc. Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Belittling Fear of Lost Salvation Fears (All Kinds) Railing Religiosity Phobias (All Kinds) Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Fears (All Kinds) Phobias (All Kinds) Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Haughtiness Importance Compulsive Eating Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Spirit Guide Spirit Guide Pride Pride Mecromancy Resente Spance Beance Spirit Guide Spiri	Ego			
Phobias (All Kinds) Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Hysteria Addictive and Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	` ,	Railing	- ·	
Compulsive Spiritism Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania			Etc.	
Fear of Authority Nicotine Seance Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	Hysteria			
Lying Alcohol Spirit Guide Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania		1 1	_	
Deceit Drugs Necromancy Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	·			
Caffeine Pride Medications False Religions Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
MedicationsFalse ReligionsEgoGluttonyBuddhismVanityTaoismSelf-RighteousnessHinduismHaughtinessNervousnessIslamImportanceCompulsive EatingShintoismArroganceResentmentConfucianism, Etc.FrustrationFrustrationAffectationIdlenessTheatricsSelf-PityCovetousnessPlayactingSelf-RewardStealingSophisticationKleptomania	Deceit			
Ego Gluttony Buddhism Vanity Taoism Self-Righteousness Hinduism Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Vanity Self-Righteousness Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Sophistication Taoism Hinduism Confucianism Shintoism Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Theatrics Covetousness Self-Pity Covetousness Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Kleptomania				
Self-RighteousnessHinduismHaughtinessNervousnessIslamImportanceCompulsive EatingShintoismArroganceResentmentConfucianism, Etc.FrustrationFrustrationAffectationIdlenessTheatricsSelf-PityCovetousnessPlayactingSelf-RewardStealingSophisticationKleptomania		Gluttony		
Haughtiness Nervousness Islam Importance Compulsive Eating Shintoism Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
ImportanceCompulsive EatingShintoismArroganceResentmentConfucianism, Etc.FrustrationFrustrationAffectationIdlenessTheatricsSelf-PityCovetousnessPlayactingSelf-RewardStealingSophisticationKleptomania				
Arrogance Resentment Confucianism, Etc. Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania				
Frustration Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	Importance		Shintoism	
Affectation Idleness Theatrics Self-Pity Covetousness Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania	Arrogance		Confucianism, Etc.	-
Self-PityCovetousnessPlayactingSelf-RewardStealingSophisticationKleptomania				
Playacting Self-Reward Stealing Sophistication Kleptomania		Idleness	Theatrics	
Sophistication Kleptomania	Self-Pity			
Sophistication Kleptomania		Self-Reward	Stealing	
<u>. </u>		Self Accusation		
Self-Hatred Greed				
Self-Condemnation Discontent		Self-Condemnation		

REJECTION

LIST OF SCRIPTURES

MAT 5:3 (Rejected are "poor in spirit") Do you feel poorly?

MAT 5:43-44 (Love your enemies) Would solve a lot of your problems!

ROM 12:3 (Not to think of himself more highly) Would not get rejected!

1CO 10:12-13 (Take heed lest he fall) Pride - Ego - Vanity

2CO 5:14-15 (Not live unto themselves) Be generous and think of others!

EPH 6:4 (Fathers do not provoke children) Not the mothers!

PHI 4:8 (Think on these things)

JAM 1:5-8 (Double-minded man) Will not receive anything from God!

I Peter 4:12 (Fiery trial) We go through many trials!

GENERAL

Rejection includes fear of rejection and self-rejection in this common demon family. Except for the sins of the ancestors, rejection is generally where the demons first attack someone and because of the parents, this can be in the womb. Rejection is one of the biggest problems of the human race! Rejection is defined as reject, refuse, repudiate, decline, deny, rebuff, repel, renounce, discard, throw away, exclude, eliminate and jettison. Have you had these feelings before? Rejection is very common among Christians. Love is the opposite of Rejection.

THE ROOTS OF REJECTION (EXCERPTS)

As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. 0 my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths" (ISA 3:12). Children rule the parents and wife rules the husband; this is a matriarchal society! The curse of destruction of the family priesthood (which is centered in the father and usually is the result of inherited family curses) paves the way for the spirit of Rejection in a child. Father is the priest and head of the home! Frustrated by his lack of leadership and her inability to respect him as a man, the woman (who herself may have inherited curses of dominance) begins to take over and direct the home by the Jezebel spirit. Men go after wine, women and song - such as adult toys, outdoors, sports, etc. to escape the wife!

The child is caught up in the conflict between the parents and becomes its chief victim. Children are the main victims of divorce! The spirits in the mother will coerce the male child, forbidding him to assert his masculinity or to engage in activities which would develop him as a man. This pattern develops homosexual men! The progression of destruction in the life of a female child is much the same as that of the boy, except that she will consciously or unconsciously absorb and manifest the same attitudes and spirits which drive her mother. Watch how your children have your same bad habits!

There is a definite pattern to the entrance of Rejection, which in turn opens the door for Rebellion:

- 1. Curse of destruction of the family priesthood (centered in father).
- 2. Curses and spirits of withdrawal of the father and dominance by the mother.
- 3. Spirit of improper discipline (usually works through the mother, either over permissive or too harsh) may associate with the curse of rebellion against discipline on the child's part.
- 4. Spirit of lying to escape punishment.
- 5. Curse and spirits of guilt.
- 6. Curse and spirits of distrust (resulting from guilt).
- 7. Curse and spirits involving lack of communication between parents and child.
- 8. Curse and spirits of rejection ("My parents don't love me" or "I can't even talk to them etc.").

REJECTION, WITCHCRAFT CONTROL, AND UGLINESS (EXCERPTS)

The hellish "ping pong" game played with hapless victims by the spirits of Rejection and Rebellion has been spelled out by the Hammond's. Everyone working in DELIVERANCE should read Pigs in the Parlor by Frank Hammond, with particular attention to the chapter on Schizophrenia. The demons of Rejection and Rebellion whipsaw the people back and forth between these opposite emotions! Rejection is such a common malady that it is found everywhere to some degree or another. Discovery of an out-of-wedlock pregnancy usually results in anger, upset and dismay in the parents of their child. The curse of Rejection from the Womb has opened the door for many tormenting spirits in scores of people with whom we have dealt. Did you know that you can be rejected by your parents while you are in the womb?

Over and over people have reported life-long trouble by seemingly groundless but crippling rejection and various kinds of fears. In some individuals, such spirits only produce discomfort and uneasiness. A knowledge of the binding and casting out of evil spirits, and loosing the spirits of God (to counter and cancel the evil ones) is essential (MAT 18:18; MAR 16:17-18). There is a demonic entity called Witchcraft Control and he is able to bind other spirits in a person, particularly those involving habits such as smoking, drinking and sexual lapses. In order for the victim to be freed completely, all witchcraft curses must be broken from his family (back to ten generations on both sides) or from any other quarter. All legal holds and legal grounds must be taken from the enemy in the name of JESUS.

We have observed that people with heavy rejection spirits (usually including Rejection from the Womb) sometimes are rather homely and plain. A demon called Ugliness is found in many persons. Perhaps you have noticed that people very

often look ten to twenty years younger in their casket than when alive. Many times in DELIVERANCE, we see people change before us. They look younger, softer and more relaxed.

SCHIZOPHRENIA (EXCERPTS)

Schizophrenia is a very common problem. Some authorities in the field of mental illness estimate there may be as many as fifty million schizophrenics in the United States. This is about one out of eight persons. Schizophrenics account for half the population in psychiatric hospitals. Of course there are varying degrees of schizophrenia. Some cases are acute while others are quite mild. Many schizophrenics have never been treated professionally. Schizophrenia has remained a very baffling problem to mental health professionals. The cause and cure has remained shrouded in uncertainty.

The disturbance and disintegration of personality known as schizophrenia or dementia praecox is frequently encountered by the DELIVERANCE minister. I would estimate that as many as one fourth of those who come to us for DELIVERANCE are found to have the schizophrenic pattern. The Lord has graciously given to Frank and Ida Mae Hammond a special revelation on the problem which enables us to deal with such cases more effectively. The core of the schizophrenic is Rejection and Rebellion. Schizophrenia always begins with Rejection! It commonly begins in childhood or infancy and sometimes while the child is yet in his mother's womb. There are many causes for rejection. Perhaps the child was not wanted. It may have been the wrong sex desired by one or both parents. The conditions in the home may have been unsettled. There are many "doors" that lead to rejection. Did you want your children and were they the right sex? How about your parents?

For example, suppose the schizophrenic nature is in the mother. The demons will pick out one or more of her children to feed down through. The schizophrenic mother feels rejection. She is the one who is primarily responsible for feeding love into the family. The rejection within herself creates problems in her relationships with the child. The child is opened for rejection by the mother's instability. Now, one can have a rejection spirit and not be schizophrenic. In other words, it is all in the matter of forming a personality. You can have a rejection spirit and still manage to form your own personality and be secure in yourself.

Rejection is the control demon in one of the personalities set up within the schizophrenic. Rejection depicts a withdrawn type personality. (It is a feeling within - it is agony within - it is a starvation of love - it is insecurity - it is inferiority - it is fantasy - it is unreality - it is all on the inside - "I don't share in this."). Do you feel loved? Can you love others? Do you try to avoid contact with other people? Sexual perversions represent an extreme attempt to overcome rejection. Sexual experiences, real or imaginary, can never satisfy the need for genuine love. They are the Devil's substitutes for real love and leave a person ridden with frustration and guilt. Sex is not love; did you know that? How many one-night stands have you had in seeking love? The person who has a deep sense of rejection feels insecure and inferior. Do you feel inferior? Since the person has been rejected or fears rejection, he is driven to pamper self...to push self. He is thereby trying to overcome feelings of rejection. One who feels rejected wants to feel important.

REFERENCES

The Roots of Rejection, page 224, Battling The Hosts Of Hell. "Rejection, Witchcraft Control, and Ugliness", page 70, Demolishing The Host Of Hell "Schizophrenia", page 123, Pigs In The Parlor. "Rejection", page 624, Roget's Thesaurus.

BITTERNESS

LIST OF SCRIPTURE

DEU 29:18-20(Root of Gall & Wormwood) Break this curse.
1SA 1:10(Bitterness of Soul)
1SA 15:32(Bitterness of Death)
2SA 2:26(Bitterness in the latter end)
PSA 10:7(Cursing, Deceit, Oppression, Mischief, Iniquity)
PRO 14:10(Bitterness to Heart)
PRO 17:25(Bitterness of Mother)
EZE 27:31(Bitter Wailing)
ZEC 12:10(Bitterness for only son)
ACT 8:22-24(Gall of Bitterness, Bond of Iniquity)
ROM 3:13-14(Cursing and Bitterness)
EPH 4:31-32(Bitterness, Wrath, Anger, Clamor)
COL 3:8-9(Anger, Wrath, Malice, Slander, Lies)
HEB 12:14-16(Root of Bitterness) Break this curse.

GENERAL

Bitterness includes Resentment, Hatred, Unforgiveness, Violence, Temper, Anger, Retaliation and Murder in a common demon family. Generally, after a person becomes rejected, they become bitter and unforgiving. The opposite of bitterness is forgiveness. Bitterness is defined as bitterly curse, rebellious, sharp, acrid, grief, embitter, poisonous, violently, provoke, vex, grieve, sorrow, bitter herb, calamity, bile, venom, angry, chafed, most bitterly, rebel and provoke. Have you had these feelings before? Unforgiveness, which is a form of bitterness, is very common among

Christians. Gall is defined as "poison" or "bile". Bound is defined as "control" and "uniting". Root is defined as "root" and "thought". Wormwood is defined as "cursed".

DEALING WITH BITTERNESS (EXCERPTS)

Bitterness is a hurt that will not heal, a wound in the spirit (PRO 18:14). It comes into a life because of a failure to appropriate God's grace (HEB 12:15); by refusing to forgive others (MAT 6:14-15; 7:1-2; 18:21-35); or refusing to thank God for all things (EPH 5:20; PHI 4:6). Forgiveness is the most important thing that God has taught us about DELIVERANCE! However, each time we remember the things which happened, we are suddenly flooded with hurt and/or anger again. This indicates unhealed bitterness. "Vengeance is mine, I will repay, saith the Lord" (HEB 10:30). It is too heavy for us to carry and besides it belongs to God .Forgive eagerly (MAT 18:12), remembering that unforgiveness is torture (MAT 18:34-35). We must remember that God loves us (ROM 8:32-34), and not look at what others say, what we think or even at the situation itself. We must go to the God of all comfort (2CO 1:3) for His Holy Spirit is our Comforter (JOH 14:16) and He earnestly desires to comfort us (PSA 103:13).

When we go to God, we will find peace that passes understanding which will keep (guard, garrison) our hearts and minds (emotions and thoughts) (PHI 4:4-9). God's peace guards our mind! Focus on God and give Him thanks (EPH 5:20; ROM 8:28) rejoicing because your name is written in the Lamb's Book of Life (LUK 10:20; PHI 4:4) and ask for grace, comfort and peace (MAT7:7-11). Focusing on God and letting Him be our judge is absolutely necessary. PRO 29:25 contrasts the fear of man with trust in God. Perfect love for God casts out all fear because we trust in Him! To receive comfort and heal the bitterness in your spirit, you must die to works of righteousness (trying to earn God's love and favor) by drowning in the ocean of God's love and grace, rejoicing that He has chosen you.

REFERENCES

Dealing With Bitterness, p. 36, Conquering The Hosts Of Hell

UNFORGIVENESS

LIST OF SCRIPTURE

PSA 85:2 (Forgiven iniquity and covered sin - God)

PSA 86:5 (Ready to forgive and plenteous in mercy - God)

PSA 103:3 & 12 (Forgiveth all & removed as far as east from west - God)

ISA 1:18 (Sins shall be as white as snow - God)

ISA 43:25 (Blotteth out and will not remember - God)

MAT 5:44 (Forgive your enemies.)

MAT 6:14-15 (Forgive men or not be forgiven by God - man)

MAT 18:21-35 (Law of Forgiveness - man)

MAR 11:25-26 (Forgive men or not be forgiven by God - man)

LUK 17:3-4 (Rebuke man and forgive seven times a day - man)

EPH 4:32 (King, tenderhearted, forgiving as God does - man)

COL 2:13 (Forgiven you all trespasses - God)

COL 3:12-13 (Mercies, kindness, humbleness, meekness, long-suffering, forbearing and forgiving one another - man)

HEB 8:12 (Merciful to unrighteous and remember not sins - God)

HEB 10:17 (Remember not sins and iniquities - God)

1JO 1:9 (Confessing, forgiveness, cleansing from unrighteousness)

ANALYSIS OF MATTHEW 5:44

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. Forgive your enemies; there are no excuses!

- 1. Love your enemies. We do not have to love Satan! Love in a social or moral sense: beloved. Enemy is an adversary: foe.
- 2. Bless them that curse you. Speak well of: thank or invoke a benediction upon. Curse is to execrate: to doom.
- 3. Do good to them that hate you. Do good honestly: full well. Hate is to detest: especially to persecute.
- 4. Pray for them that despitefully use you and persecute you. Pray earnestly for: supplicate. Despitefully is to insult: slander and falsely accuse. Persecute is to pursue: to suffer.

GENERAL

Generally a person's demons cannot be cast out if he has unforgiveness in his heart. The opposite of unforgiveness is forgiveness. MAT 18:21-35 (Law of Forgiveness - Key Chapter); God sends demons to torment these with unforgiveness. Forgive your fellow man $70 \times 7 = 490$ times.

Kingdom of Heaven: King - Rich Man - Poor Man

(Is likened to) (God) (You) (Anyone you have not forgiven)

- 1. Talent = 750 oz. of silver; Pence = 1/8 oz. of silver.
- 2. $10,000 \text{ talents } \times 750 = 7,500,000 \text{ oz.} = \$52,800,000 (\$600,000).$
- 3. 100 Pence x $1/8 = 2 \frac{1}{2}$ oz. = \$44.00 (\$1.00).
- 4. Forgave 600,000 times as much.
- 5. Tormentors are Satan and his demons.

6. Prison is being in jail with Satan as warden and his demons as guards.

This is the crucifixion of the flesh until you come to your senses, forgive your fellow man and then ask God to forgive you! The consequence of unforgiveness is the most important lesson that God has taught us about deliverance. Cancer and arthritis can come in through the sin of unforgiveness. If you know a Christian with these diseases, see if they have unforgiveness. They cannot be healed if the demons have a right to be there. Pattern for being delivered and healed: forgive others, ask God for forgiveness, and forgive self. Cast out unforgiveness and bitterness. Cast out cancer and arthritis. Anoint with oil and pray for healing.

FORGIVENESS (EXCERPTS)

Forgiveness is hard to give because it hurts to extend it to undeserving and hard-hearted ones. To release a wrong-doer instead of exacting a just penalty requires that we reach out in love, rejecting the temptation to hold bitterness and resentment. This is contrary to our natural inclinations, thus the old adage,"To err is human, to forgive divine". Forgiveness is not forgetting the wrong done; some hurts are so deep that this would be impossible. We can forget the anger and hurt we felt, but the act is branded in our minds. Forgiveness takes place when the victim accepts the loss and/or injury done him and deliberately cancels the debt owed him by the offending person.

Anger must be dealt with openly and honestly, not denied or ignored. Either it must be vented in retaliation or the injured party must accept his own anger, bear the burden of it, and confess it in prayer to release himself and to set the other party free. Revenge always hurts the revenger far more than the one at whom it is leveled. In other words, our pattern must be the grievous and substitutionary death of Christ. He willingly received all the hurt and evil of the entire human race in His own body on the tree (I Peter 2:21-24) to pay the debt for our guilt. He now offers what He has wrought as a free gift to undeserving and guilty persons so they can be free (ROM 6:23; JOH 10:28-30). As nothing else will, forgiveness takes us into the mysteries of grace where God forgives unconditionally on the basis of the substitutionary payment by another (MAR 11:25-26).

One of the fruits of the Holy Spirit's work in a life is the quality of meekness. It is a quality which is nurtured and abetted by practicing forgiveness. This highly prized quality will cause us to be able to accept God's dealings with us as good, without disputing or resisting them. Meekness will also cause us to be able to "bear one another's burden's" cheerfully and for Jesus' sake, enabling us to enter into the mystery of Christ's sufferings. Because unforgiveness, and the resentment and bitterness it generates is so deadly, it is not optional, but necessary that it be dealt with. Cancer and arthritis spirits definitely root into this fertile ground. To be bitter and unforgiving costs far more than it is worth.

REFERENCES

"Forgiveness", p. 34, Conquering The Hosts Of Hell

HATE VENGEANCE, ENVY, STRIFE AND LOVE

HATE (Opposite is Love)

God hates: Worship of other gods or images; sacrificed sons and daughter to other gods; God hates rightfully; idolatry; evil deeds; wrong; robbery; those loving violence; loves those who hate evil and those Egyptians that hated Israel (PSA105:23-25); haughtiness, lying, murdering, plotting evil, eagerness to do wrong, a false witness and sowing discord among brothers (PRO 6:16-19); pious meetings; hated Esau - loved Jacob; show and pretense - hypocrisy; pride and false glory; those worshiping beautiful homes; plots to harm others; swearing lies; divorce and cruel men (taken from 25 scripture verses).

We hate: Low and vulgar things; crooked deals; false teaching; those undecided to obey God; every other way; lies and falsehood; God's enemies; evil; pride; arrogance; corruption; deceit; our son if we don't discipline; dishonesty; bribes; hates himself if a thief; time for hating; idols; father, mother, wife, children, brothers, sisters and own life (LUK 14:26); licentious deeds; sexual sin and idol feasts (taken from 19 scripture verses).

List of Scriptures

EXO 20:5 (Worship of gods and images)

DEU12:31 (Sacrifice children); 16:22 (Worship images)

JOB 34:17 (God hates rightfully.)

PSA 5:5 (Proud sinners); 11:5 (Violence); 45:7 (Wrong); 97:10 (Evil); 101:3 (Deals); 105:25 (Hated Israel); 119:104 (False Teaching); 113 (Undecided); 128 (Way); and 163 (Falsehood) 139:21-22

PRO 6:16-19 (Seven things) (Evil), 8:13 (Lies), 13:5 (Son), 24:9 (Folly), 28:16 (Dishonesty and bribes), 29:24 (Hates himself)

ECC 3:8 (A time for hating)

ISA 1:14 (Pious meetings), 61:8 (Robbery and wrong)

JER 44:4 (Worshiping other gods), Hosea 9:15 (Idolatry)

AMO 5:15, (Idols) (Hypocrisy) (Pride) 21 and 6:8

ZEC 8:17 (Lying and harming others)

MAL 1:3 (Rejected Esau), 2:16 (Divorce and cruelty)

MAT10:22 (Hate us for being Christians.)

LUK 14:26 (Father, mother, wife, children, brothers and sisters, own life)

JOH 12:25 (Despise life)

ROM 9:13 (Chose not to bless Esau) (Hate wrong)

REV 2:6, (Licentiousness and sexual sin - Morally unreserved, wanton,

And 5 lascivious, voluptuous, dissolute, debauched, profligate and unbridled)

PSA139:21 (Hate God's enemies) hate, to hate enemy, be utterly odious, grieved

And 22 to cut off, detest, loathe self, hatred, exceeding hate.

VENGEANCE (Opposite is to let God repay your enemies)

ROM 12:17-21 (Vengeance is mine; I will repay).

<u>Christians are to</u>: Bring back or help enemy's ox; love thy neighbor as thyself; feed enemy; resist not evil; turn other cheek; give cloak also; go two miles; lend; give to him that hostess; love enemies; bless them that curse; do good; pray for them; be perfect; have peace; overcome evil; provide honest things; give place to wrath; be a blessing; pitiful; courteous and compassionate.

<u>Christians are not to</u>: Forbear helping enemy; hate; rebuke; sin upon neighbor; avenge; bear grudge; recompense evil; be false witness; deceive; do so to him; render evil accordingly; grieve brother at meat of idol's; obtain vengeance; be bitter, and render railing for railing. Vengeance means punishment, to retaliate, avenge, revenge, carrying justice out, punisher, justice and judgement. Repay means recompense, render, pay, command and grant. Have you done these things?

List of Scriptures

EXO 23:4-5 (Help enemy's oxen)

LEV 19:17-18 (Not hate, rebuke, sin, avenge, grudge but love)

DEU 32:35 (To God belongs vengeance and recompense)

PRO 20:22 (No recompense), 24:28-29 (No repaying), 25:21-22 (Feed enemy; coals of fire)

MAT 5:38-48 (Love your enemies)

MAR 9:50 (Have peace one with another)

ROM 12:17-21 (Vengeance is God's and do not grieve brother over

14:14-19 food of idols)

I Thes. 5:14 -18 (Do not render evil for evil)

HEB 10:26-31 (Vengeance is God's and root of bitterness)

12:14-17

I Pet. 3:8-9 (Do not render evil or railing)

ENVY AND STRIFE (Opposite is Peace and not Coveting)

PRO 14:30 (Envy is the rottenness (disease?) of the bones)

1CO 3:3 (Are you not carnal and walk as men)

1CO 11:30 (Weak and sickly (diseases) and many sleep (die).

GAL 5:19-26 (Shall not inherit the Kingdom of God (fruit of the Devil).

JAM 3:14-16 (Envying is jealousy.)

Envy is described as a green-eyed monster, yellow-eyed, horn-mad, resentful, to try to possess, to demand, to covet, mistrust, to be skeptical and jaundiced.

Strife is described as contentious, quarrels, hostility, competition, rivalry, controversy, pairing off, acting hateful and spiteful. Have you had these feelings?

List of Scriptures

Envy

NUM 12:1-10, EZE 35:11-15, 1CO 3:3; 1CO 11:30

JOB 5:2, MAT 27:18, 2CO 12:20

PRO 14:30, 23:17, MAR 15:10, GAL 5:21, 26

PRO 27:4, ACT 7:9, 13:45, 1TI 6:1-6

ECC 9:6, ACT 17:5, TIT 3:3

ISA 11:13, 26:11, ROM 1:29; 13:13, JAM 3:14; JAM 4:5; JAM 5:9

IPE 2:1

Strife

PRO 10:12; 15:18, PRO 22:10; 26:17, PHI 2:3

16:19; 16:28; 20:3, 26:21; 28:25; 30:33, I1TI 2:23-25

LOVE

I want to try to minister love to break down barriers. This is a new area for me and I ask God to help me. The ones that hurt us the most are the ones we love the most. Love breaks down walls between people. Love has been flowing in this camp meeting. It may be the most powerful force of God. Love can be used as a weapon against evil. Demons can not comprehend love; they hate each other and Satan. I have often wondered why men can not show love for their wives in church but they can easily hug the other women. The women can also easily hug the other men rather than their husbands. It is not sissy to show love for your wife. Jesus was not a sissy. A man who truly follows God rather than the world is courageous. I ask Earline to stand beside me so that we can minister together and show love for each other. I ask the families to sit together so that they can show love for each other and be ministered together as a group.

PRAYER

Love your enemies. First, forgive those that have hurt you. Bless them that curse you. Then ask God to break the curse. Do good to them that hate you. And ask God to bless them. Pray for them that despitefully use you and persecute you. Pray for your enemies now (MAT 5:44).

God

Father, Son and Holy Spirit: Ask God for forgiveness for holding grudges against Him and blaming Him for tragedies in your lives. Ancestors and Parents: Forgive them for the sins of the ancestors. Husbands and Wives: Husbands ask God to forgive you for having bitterness against your wives. Wives ask God to forgive you for not submitting to your husbands. Children: Ask God to forgive you for not honoring and obeying your parents. Others: Forgive others for hurts and wrongs. Release them from sins against us.

<u>LIST OF ENVY & STRIFE DEMONS OR CHARACTERISTICS TO CAST OUT IN THE NAME OF JESUS</u>

This list of demons and their characteristics caused us to have a confrontation with our pastor about deliverance. Since we couldn't do deliverance his way, we left the church so that we could do deliverance God's way.

REFERENCES

Scriptures and demons for Envy and Strife were taken from a teaching by Glen and Erma Miller of Lake Hamilton Bible Camp, P.O. Box 21516, Hot Springs, AR. 71903

DELIVERANCE PRAYERS

GENERAL

There are many good DELIVERANCE prayers that have been written and printed in books and in loose-leaf form. Some of these prayers are general and some have been written for specific purposes. The ideal prayer is the one prayed by the individual to cover the specific area of the person's life that is being ministered to at that time. The next best prayer is the form prayer which the person repeats after the DELIVERANCE leader. Three printed prayers are included: short - "Pigs In The Parlor"; medium - "Out In The Name of JESUS"; and long Hegewisch Baptist Church. Finally a combination prayer by Gene and Earline Moody is presented. All of these prayers have been used many times by us and others, and have produced good results. One side benefit is that the people can see what is wrong and evil in their lives by what is contained in the prayers. These prayers can be used for individuals, small groups or large groups equally well.

SHORT PRAYER

"Lord JESUS CHRIST, I believe you died on the cross for my sins and rose again from the dead. You redeemed me by your blood and I belong to you, and I want to live for you. I confess all my sins--known and unknown--I'm sorry for hem all. I renounce them all. I forgive all others as I want you to forgive me. Forgive me now and cleanse me with your blood. I thank you for the blood of JESUS CHRIST which cleanses me now from all sin. And I come to you now as my deliverer. You know my special needs--the thing that binds, that torments, that defiles; that evil spirit, that unclean spirit--I claim the promise of your word, "Whosoever that calleth on the name of the Lord shall be delivered." I call upon you now. In the name of the Lord JESUS CHRIST, deliver me and set me free. Satan, I renounce you and all your works. I loose myself from you, in the name of JESUS, and I command you to leave me right now in JESUS' name. Amen!"

This is my favorite prayer because it is short and effective. The first part is salvation and the last part is DELIVERANCE. You can pause after the sentence underlined about "forgiveness" and let the people forgive others as the Holy Spirit leads them.

MEDIUM PRAYER

"Thank you, Lord, for dying for my sins, for your glorious resurrection, and for making me a new creature in CHRIST by faith in your precious blood. Dear Lord, I have a confession to make:

I have sought supernatural experience apart from you.

I have disobeyed your Word.

I want you to help me renounce all these things and cleanse me in body, soul, and spirit in JESUS' name.

I renounce witchcraft and magic, both black and white.

I renounce Ouija boards and all other occult games.

I renounce all seances, clairvoyance, and mediums; ESP, second sight, and mind reading.

I renounce all fortune telling, palm reading, tea-leaf reading, crystal balls, Tarot and other card laying.

I renounce all astrology and interest in horoscopes.

I renounce the heresy of reincarnation and all healing groups involved in metaphysics.

I renounce all hypnosis under any excuse or authority.

I break any curse placed on me from any occult source, in JESUS' name.

I renounce all curiosity about either future or past, and which is outside Thy will.

I renounce water witching or dowsing, levitation, body lifting, table tipping, psychometry, and automatic writing.

I renounce astral projection and other demonic skills.

I renounce all literature I have ever read in any of these fields, and vow that

I will destroy such books in my own possession.

I now break, in the name of JESUS CHRIST, all psychic heredity, and any demonic hold upon my family line as a result of the disobedience of any of my ancestors. I also break any bonds of physical or mental illness, in JESUS' name.

I also break all demonic subjection to my mother, father, grandparents, or any other human being.

In the name of JESUS CHRIST I renounce everything psychic and occult.

I renounce every cult that denies the blood of CHRIST.

I renounce every philosophy that denies the divinity of CHRIST.

I call upon the Lord to set me free.

Lord, I have another confession to make, I have not loved, but have resented certain people. I call upon you, Lord, to help me forgive them. I do now forgive...(Here we pause for several minutes while each person puts the names in there which the Lord brings to mind, either of persons living or dead.)

I do now forgive myself.

I renounce every evil spirit that binds or torments me and I call upon the Lord to set me free."

LONG PRAYER - Warfare Prayer

Heavenly Father, I bow in worship and praise before you. I cover myself with the blood of the Lord JESUS CHRIST as my protection. I surrender myself completely and unreservedly in every area of my life to you. I take a stand against all the workings of Satan that would hinder me in my prayer life. I address myself only to the true and living God and refuse any involvement of Satan in my prayer. Satan, I command you, in the Name of the Lord JESUS CHRIST, to leave my presence with all your demons. I bring the blood of the Lord JESUS CHRIST between us. I resist all the endeavors of Satan and his wicked spirits to rob me of the will of God. I choose to be transformed by the renewing of my mind. I pull down the strongholds of Satan.

General Confession and Prayer

Lord JESUS CHRIST, I believe that you are the Son of God, that you are the Messiah come in the flesh to destroy the works of the Devil. You died on the cross for my sins and rose again from the dead. I now confess all of my sins and repent. I now ask you to forgive me and cleanse me in your blood. I believe that your blood cleanses me now from all sin. Thank you for redeeming me, cleansing me, justifying me, and sanctifying me in your blood.

Forgiveness Prayer

Lord, I have a confession to make: I have not loved, but have resented certain people and have unforgiveness in my heart, and I call upon you, Lord, to help me forgive them. I do now forgive (name them, both living and dead) and ask you to forgive them also, Lord. I do now forgive and accept myself, in the name of JESUS CHRIST.

Occult Confession Prayer

Lord, I now confess seeking from Satan the help that should only come from God. I now confess as sin (name them, occult sins) and also those sins I cannot remember. Lord, I now repent and renounce these sins and ask you to forgive me. I renounce Satan and all his works: I hate all his demons; I count them my enemies. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST I now close the door on all occult practices, and I command all such spirits to leave me in the Name of JESUS CHRIST.

Loosing From Domination Prayer

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST I now renounce, break and loose myself from all demonic subjection to my mother, father, grandparents, or any other human beings, living or dead, that have dominated me in any way, and I thank you, Lord, for setting me free.

Psychic Heredity and Bondage Prayer

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, I now renounce, break and loose myself and my children from all psychic powers or bondage's or bonds of physical or mental illness, upon me or my family line, as the results of parents or any other ancestors. I thank you Lord, for setting me free.

Loosing of Curses, Spells, Etc. Prayer

In the Name of JESUS CHRIST I now rebuke, break, loose myself and my children from any and all evil curses, charms, vexes, hexes, spells, jinxes, psychic powers, bewitchment, witchcraft and sorcery, that have been put upon me or my family line from any persons or from any occult or psychic sources, and I cancel all connected or related spirits and command them to leave me. I thank you, Lord, for setting me free.

Come to JESUS Deliverer Prayer

I come to you, JESUS, as my Deliverer. You know all my problems (name them), all the things that bind, that torment, that defile, and harass me. I now loose myself from every dark spirit, from every evil influence, from every satanic bondage, from every spirit in me that is not the Spirit of God, and I command all such spirits to leave me now in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. I now confess that my body is a temple for the Holy Spirit, redeemed, cleansed, sanctified, by the blood of JESUS. Therefore, Satan has no place, no power over me, through the blood of JESUS.

Prince's Blood of JESUS Prayer

Through the Blood of JESUS I am redeemed out of the hand of the devil. Through the Blood of JESUS all my sins are forgiven. The Blood of JESUS CHRIST, God's Son, cleanses me continually from all sin. Through the Blood of JESUS I am justified, made righteous, just as if I'd never sinned; I am sanctified, made holy, set apart to God. My body is a temple for the Holy Spirit, redeemed, cleansed, sanctified, by the Blood of JESUS. Therefore Satan has no part in

me, no power over me, through the Blood of the Lord JESUS CHRIST. I renounce him, loose myself from him, command him to leave me, IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!

Pride

Father I come to you in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. I know pride is an abomination to you, that a haughty look, a lying tongue, hands that shed innocent blood, a heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, a false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren are seven things doth the Lord hate and are an abomination unto Him. (PRO 6:16). Father I renounce these and turn away from them. I humble myself before you and come to you as a little child.

Soul Ties

Father I break and renounce evil soul ties that I have had or may have had with (lodges, adulterers, close friends, husbands, wives, engagements, cults, binding agreements between buddies). I renounce these evil soul ties, break them and wash them away with the shed blood of the LORD JESUS CHRIST.

THE MOODY'S PRAYERS

The first thing we do is get the people to pray about their specific problems and sins, so that the blood of JESUS can cleanse the people and take away legal rights that the demons have to remain, and God can begin to act. Then we get the people to repeat the Short Prayer out loud with sincerity after me. Finally, we lead the people in a prayer out loud that covers Sins of Ancestors, Curses, Soul Ties, Fragmented Soul, and Subconscious Mind as follows:

"Lord JESUS CHRIST, I forgive my ancestors and descendants, and I ask you to forgive and bless them. Forgive me for my many sins and I forgive myself for sins against my body. I break all curses, hexes, vexes and demonic ties that bind. I break all soul ties caused by witchcraft or sexual sins. Lord JESUS, restore my fragmented soul: mind, will and emotions; send your angels out to recover anything that was stolen from me. Lord JESUS, stir up the demons in my subconscious mind so that they can be identified and cast out. All these things we ask in the blessed name of our Lord JESUS CHRIST: Our Lord, Master and Savior. We now take authority over Satan and all the forces of evil according to the whole Word of God and command that you obey it. In the Name of JESUS CHRIST, we ask these things. Amen."

After the people have prayed and been led in prayer, then I take spiritual authority over the meeting as follows: "Satan, we come against all powers, principalities, evil forces in this world and spiritual wickedness in high places. We come against all demons inside or outside of anyone present, over this city, state, nation and world, in Hell or out of Hell. The Bible says, 'Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.' We intend to exercise that power to set ourselves free. Satan, we come against you by the power and blood of JESUS CHRIST, by the Word of God, by the name of JESUS, by the authority of the Believer, in the unity of our spirits. Satan, we tell you that we sit in heavenly places with our CHRIST JESUS. We are over you, your fallen angels, your demons and all forces of evil. We command you to line up in rank and file and order, and come out quickly. We bind every power that you have and loose ourselves from you in the name of JESUS."

"Lord JESUS, we ask that you would send the gifts of the Holy Spirit as needed to minister to the needs of the people and to accomplish what you want done here tonight. We are careful to give you all the glory, honor, praise and credit for everything that is said or done. We ask all these things in the blessed name of JESUS CHRIST, our Lord and Master and Savior. And we take authority over Satan according to the whole Word of God. For it's in JESUS name we pray. Amen!"

NOW START CASTING OUT YOUR DEMONS!

READING SCRIPTURE TO DEMONS (EXCERPTS)

It is very handy to have your Bible scriptures about DELIVERANCE underlined and marked with a "D" so that you can read them to soften the demons up when they are hard to cast out. It is even better to memorize effective scripture verses in fighting through to victory. The following is a good list from "Out In The Name of JESUS".

General Verses for Spiritual Warfare

PRO 18:10, MAR 16:17, LUK 10:19; 2CO 10:3-5, EPH 6:10-18, JAM 4:7; I JOH 4:4-14, REV 12:11

Verses to Use Against the Ruler Demons

<u>Hate</u>

PSA 60:4, PRO 10:12, Song of Sol. 2:4; MAT 22:37-39, LUK 10:17, 1CO 13:4-8; GAL 5:22-23, PHI 2:1-2, EPH 3:16-19; 1TH 4:8, I JOH 3:14, I JOH 4:16 & 19-21

<u>Pride</u>

PRO 3:34, PRO 13:10, PRO 14:3; PRO 15:25, PRO 16:5, PRO 16:16-17; PRO 16:18-19, PRO 21:23-24, PRO 28:9; PRO 29:1 & 23, PHI 2:5-8, I1TI 3:1-2; JAM 4:10, I Peter 5:6

Self Pity

NEH 8:10, PSA 33:1, PSA 34:1-3; PSA 50:23, PSA 104:33-34, PHI 3:4; PHI 4:11, 13, 19, 1TH 5:18, 1TI 6:6;

Fear

JOS 1:9, PSA 46:1-2, PSA 56:3; PSA 107:2, ISA 44:2-3, 2TI 1:7; HEB 13:6, I JOH 4:18

Fear of Man

JOS 1:5, JOS 10:8, PRO 29:25

Rebellion

1SA 15:23, PRO 17:11, JER 28:16; JER 29:32, ROM 12:1-2, ROM 13:1-2; EPH 5:21, PHI 2:5-8, PHI 2:14; 1TH 5:18, I1TI 3:1-3

Lust

LEV 19:2, ISA 52:11, MAT 5:8 & 27-28; 1CO 3:16-17, 1CO 6:9-10, 1CO 6:17-20; EPH 5:3, I1TI 2:22, Titus 1:15; HEB 12:14, HEB 13:4, I Peter 2:11

Unbelief

MAR 11:23-24, MAR 16:17-18, LUK 1:45; JOH 6:29, JOH 7:38, JOH 8:31-32; ACT 27:25, GAL 2:20, HEB 11:1; 1PE 1:6-7

Rejection

PSA 16:5-8, PSA 23, PSA 55:22; PSA 91:1-2, JOH 3:16, JOH 4:10; JOH 6:37, JOH 15:7-12, EPH 1:4-6; PHI 2:1-11, 1TH 3:12-13, 1TH 5:15-18; HEB 13:5, I JOH 4:16 & 19

Passages to Study on Related Subjects

- 1. Fasting: MAT 6:16-18; ISA 58
- 2. Praise: 2CH 20; PSAs 134 thru 150; REV 4 and 5
- 3. Scripture: DEU 4:1-2; PSA 119; JOH 8:31-32
- 4. The Blood of CHRIST: EXO 12; HEB 9 and 10; REV 5:9-10 & 12:11

IF THE DEMONS DO NOT LEAVE

No demon can resist the name of JESUS or disobey the Word of God when they are being used properly in DELIVERANCE. If this happens, then they have a legal right before God to remain.

You must search out this legal right and remove it. The person being ministered to must do their part! Generally, the right to remain has to do with what other people have done to that person or what that person has done to himself. The most common ground is unforgiveness. Other common grounds are sins of ancestors or anyone who had authority over that person, or the personal sins of that person.

USING A THESAURUS IN DELIVERANCE (EXCERPTS)

Because demons tend to "cluster" in family groupings, the thesaurus can be an amazingly helpful instrument to identify demons within a specific category. When the spirit is forced to manifest, his name, located in the thesaurus, becomes a tool to uncover his supportive network of demons. This method has been tried in the laboratory of experience and many times has been the key to a breakthrough in cases where the demons have a particularly stronghold on the individual. These excerpts were taken from page 61 of DEMOLISHING THE HOSTS OF HELL.

SCHIZOPHRENIA

GENERAL

What is it: A person who has two souls or personalities. Each personality is equipped with its own attitudes. These spirits whip the mind and personality back and forth as they vie for power: such as pride versus inferiority. The separate personalities are closely interwoven so that it is impossible for the person who has them to understand and control them. The best explanation is found in PIGS IN THE PARLOR. Saul was a good example of the schizophrenic personality.

Children often become double-minded when mother or father deal with them by manipulation instead of forthright. For instance, a parent sets a reasonable and fair rule. The child wants to break it. Sometimes the parent will try to coax or manipulate the child into obeying rather than dealing directly by spanking if it is needed (AMO 3:3 and MAT 6:24). Double-mindedness wears the person out, and frustrates and confuses him. Deciding, then antecedent stagnates a person. For example, my mom was here for a while; she couldn't be content for desiring to go home. When at home, she was pressed to stay somewhere else besides her home. When away from home, great fears filled her about the house. She was miserable and made those around her miserable (JAM 1:5-8).

Schizophrenia always begins with rejection. This rejection may be real or imagined. Often a child is rejected soon after conception. The reason for rejection doesn't matter. It could be unwanted, incest, rape, wrong sex, no more kids, hate parenthood, divorce, etc. We have seen cases where the rejection was no real but the demons had used some minor incident to tell them they were unwanted and that person accepted the demons lie. This is why parents need to talk over any situation with a child who seem troubled. A "schizo" parent will usually have a schizo child or children. It's not inherited like blue eyes but is demonic. Demons like to cluster. A schizo parent has difficulty showing love. Since the mother is the most constant parent with the children and cannot feed love into them, they become targets for rejection demons. Because fathers are away most of the day they seem special to children and can be hurt very easily if they feel father doesn't accept and show he loves them.

Many people don't understand who they are. One proof of the schizo personality is the constant question of "Whom am I?" The identity of one's own self is confused or lost. Rejection is a withdrawing-type of personality; likes to work alone, doesn't participate, unsure, etc. Rejection is inward and withdrawn before it is outward. Rejected people reject others before they can be rejected by them. Rejection invites rebellion. For instance, a child or adult will fight for love and lash out at those starving him of love. Rebellion is the reaction to rejection. Rebellion is aggressive, angry, bitter, resentful and retaliates. This personality is moody, stubborn and selfish. Having rejection and rebellion in the same body is hard to bear. This personality switches back and forth in seconds.

<u>DELIVERANCE</u> from the schizo personality takes time because the real self has often not developed very much at that point. If one is to be successful, he needs Jesus. Jesus will help the real person to develop. Obedience to Jesus' instructions are necessary. Bible study and prayer are needed. A schizo person is like a hurricane. If two schizo persons run into each other, there surely will be a storm. If you are not schizo, you may be stunned after a stormy encounter with a schizo. Remain stable and calm; God will give you understanding. When a schizo explodes, he opens the door to bitterness. Demons will convince him that it is all the other person's fault. Often this fantasy of innocence will open the door for lust. It may take the form of sensual love or worldly love. Love of world and fear of man may enter as this person is wed to the world for love. Thinking about having fine possessions will cause people to like them more. Or one may go into sexual fantasy until one acts them out in experience. We are told from Genesis to Revelations how to use our mind, how to discipline it and what to set it on.

The orders, if you want to call them that, are in PHI 4:4-9. At the end of this verse (Amp.) we are commanded to fix our minds on them! When we entertain fantasy we invite demons to invade us.Under the rejection spell comes infirmity and insecurity, deep depression, self accusation, and compulsion to confess sins. For example, a person enters into wrong doing and cannot keep from confession. He really wants to shock and hurt others so that he can get attention as a substitute for love. Hard on the heels of these comes deception, self-seduction, delusion, fear and pride. Now we enter into the paranoid companion of schizophrenia. On the rejection side are jealousy and envy usually of others who can give or receive love. On the rebellion side are distrust, suspicion and fears of all types of persecution. Paranoid demons do not care how they hurt others but are super sensitive to their own hurts. Schizos cannot forgive so they keep bitterness alive.

Three main areas to conquer are rejection, rebellion and bitterness. As the person breaks old habits of reaction, he must begin to give and receive love, submit to valid authority, and readily forgive. Determination is required. As you begin to see yourself grow, it gets very exciting. You can give love and not be hurt when it is not returned. You will understand because you have been there before. Paranoia is conquered by faith and trust in God. You will do many new things because you are no longer torn between the rejection and rebellion personalities.

SCHIZOPHRENIA (EXCERPTS)

Schizophrenia is a very common problem. Some authorities in the field of mental illness estimate there may be as many as fifty million schizophrenics in the United States. This is about one out of eight persons. Schizophrenics account for half the population in psychiatric hospitals. Of course there are varying degrees of schizophrenia. Some cases are acute while others are quite mild. Many schizophrenics have never been treated professionally. Schizophrenia has remained a very baffling problem to mental health professionals. The cause and cure has remained shrouded in uncertainty. The disturbance and disintegration of personality known as schizophrenia or dementia praecox is frequently encountered by the DELIVERANCE minister. I would estimate that as many as one fourth of those who come to us for DELIVERANCE are found to have the schizophrenic pattern. The Lord has graciously given us a special revelation on the problem which enables us to deal with such cases more effectively.

THE SCHIZOPHRENIC REVELATION (BY IDA MAE HAMMOND)

We were working very closely in DELIVERANCE with a person who did not show much improvement after repeated ministries. Time after time we felt that the victory was gained. The Lord said, "I want to give you a revelation of what is Sarah's problem. The problem is schizophrenia". The Lord gave me this definition: "Schizophrenia is a disturbance, distortion or disintegration of the development of the personality." I was still in bed - still had sleep in my eyes - as the Lord continued giving the revelation. Next, the Lord instructed me to take my hands apart VERY SLOWLY. As my fingers were slowly disengaged the Lord showed me that these demonic spirits in the schizophrenic must be separated, cast out and given up. The process requires time. It is a shock to the person to discover that so much of his personality is not the real self. He may be afraid to discover what his true personality is. He needs time to adjust and to fall out of agreement with the false demon personalities, point by point. He must come to loathe the schizophrenic personality, and fall out of agreement with it. The Lord recalled to my memory AMO 3:3 "How can two walk together except they be agreed".

The last two fingers to come apart were the middle fingers on each hand. The Lord showed that these fingers represent the core of the schizophrenic - Rejection and Rebellion. The control demon is called "Schizophrenia" or "Double-Mindedness". The Bible says "A double-minded man is unstable in all of his ways" (JAM 1:8). The phrase translated "two minds" comes from a compound Greek word literally meaning "two souls". Schizophrenia ALWAYS begins with "rejection". Schizophrenia can be demonically inherited. Notice I said "demonically". By that I mean it is not in the blood system, not in the genes - it is in the demons! Now, one can have a rejection spirit and not be a schizophrenic.

Rejection (shown on the left hand in the illustration) is the control demon in one of the personalities set up within the schizophrenic. The second personality set up by the demons is "rebellion". (See the middle finger on the right hand in the illustration). The Lord showed me that I was to refer to the schizophrenic person as "Sarah One" and "Sarah Two" - the "Sarah One" being the real person, and the "Sarah Two" the schizophrenic personality which has two sides to it. The real person is neither of the "hands". The "Real Self" is shown in the illustration between the arms, at the bottom. Jesus must start growing in the person, developing that personality, and making it what He wants it to be.

This is why the schizophrenic DELIVERANCE requires time - sometimes several months or even a year, or longer. The DELIVERANCE must work in balance with the development of the "Real Self". It cannot be rushed, for there is nothing for the person to fall back upon. If every demon in the schizophrenic person were suddenly cast out he would feel totally lost. Identity with the "Real Self"requires time. As the schizophrenic nature is knocked out, the true personality must come forth to replace it. He must be willing to fall out of agreement with the demons and to break old habit patterns. On the illustration you will see a swirl at the top between the two hands. This represents a "hurricane". The schizophrenic person continually creates "storms" around himself.

These times of storm cause the root of bitterness to form (see right hand) and to be driven deeper and deeper. Now, let us see what the other fingers on the left hand represent. The "ring finger" is designated Lust. The Lord showed me that this demon "weds" a person to the world for love. A companion spirit in this group is Fantasy Lust which may cause the person to imagine he is some great lover of the motion picture world or to fantasy sexual experiences, as a prelude to overt acts. The harlotry spirit in women may first manifest itself in dress and provocativeness. The little finger on the left hand represents insecurity and inferiority. This is yet another manifestation of rejection. The index finger on the left hand is "self-accusation". This demon causes a person to turn against himself and tears down his sense of personal worth. In most cases we have found "self-accusation" coupled with a "compulsion to confess".

Now, let us move to the right hand in the illustration. The middle finger in the illustration is designated rebellion. As we have seen, rebellion identifies one of the false personalities set up by the demons. The ring finger on the right hand represents self-will. This demon "weds" a person to selfish desires. This opens the way for stubbornness, selfishness and unteachableness. Again, we see the compensation for rejection. The index finger is called accusation. It seeks to eliminate a concentration on self by calling attention to others. The accusation demon opens the door for companion spirits of judgmentalism. The little finger on the right hand is self-deception. Its companions are delusion, self seduction and pride. The spirit of delusion comes along and says "You are REALLY somebody"; "You are a spiritual giant"! or some other kind of giant.

In one ministry case, the spirit of self-deception had convinced a thirteen year old girl that she was nineteen. Through the revelation the Lord showed how the thumbs represent the "Paranoid" phase of schizophrenia. On the rejection side are spirits of jealousy and envy. On the rebellion side are spirits of distrust, suspicion, fear and persecution. There is another demon in this later group and it is called "Confrontation with honesty at all cost." The person acting under the influence of paranoid demons is quite insensitive as to how many wounds he causes, yet he is super-sensitive to every offense towards himself. The revelation portrayed in the fingers and thumbs has proved to be infallible, as judged by numerous ministries with schizophrenics. There is no flaw in it.

It is apparent in most instances that the demons listed on the left hand are in some way associated with the triad of rejection-type spirits...rejection, fear of rejection and self-rejection. The listing of demons on the right hand include control and possessiveness. They are directly related to rebellion. Herein lies the problem with the schizophrenic. He is unable to forgive. He has an unforgiving spirit. The root of bitterness is kept alive and out of it comes resentment, hatred, anger, retaliation, violence and murder. How does the schizophrenic come out of this tangled mess? The three main areas to conquer are Rejection, Rebellion and the Root of Bitterness. As these areas are conquered the "house" (life) must be filled by the giving and receiving of love by submission to every valid authority and by forgiveness of all persons regardless of the circumstances. When these three areas are conquered, the other related spirits lose their strength. Determination is necessary. The person who can persistently say "I WILL BE DIFFERENT! I WILL NOT LET DEMONS RULE MY LIFE" will eventually see victory.

Between the hands at the bottom of the illustration is a little, stick figure called "The Real Self". As the DELIVERANCE takes place over a period of time, "The Real Self" must rise up (depicted by arrows) and part the false schizophrenic personalities by falling out of agreement with all of their influence and all that they represent. "The Real Self" must take on the nature of Jesus Himself. Spiritual exercises such as Bible study, prayer, fasting, praise and fellowship with other believers is essential to a successful DELIVERANCE. These spiritual exercises will also accelerate the DELIVERANCE process as the person's life is filled with the positive things of Christ Jesus. It is hard work for both the schizophrenic patient and DELIVERANCE minister. I greatly admire schizophrenics who fight through to victory. I admire these victories above all other Deliverance's. The Schizophrenic DELIVERANCE is the deepest, most involved and most determined DELIVERANCE that we have encountered.

EARLINE'S TESTIMONY ABOUT SCHIZOPHRENIA DELIVERANCE

Schizophrenia means split mind (schizein = to split and phren = mind). I had a lifetime of mental and emotional tension. I was unable to decide what to do and see it through. I had many fears that something bad was going to happen. All of my life I had great fears of bad things happening: fears of failing and fears of people. I was often tense for weeks and I did not know why. This is the earliest memory I have of going to school. I was so afraid of all the people I could not go into the school but hid behind the well house until my brother came and took me into the first grade. I was disoriented that day; strange feelings and fears tormented me.

I have very few memories from childhood below the age of nine or ten years. Generally speaking I lived in two worlds; home and away from home. I became very good at forgetting everything bad (parents' fights and my own troubles) that happened at home the minute I walked out the door. I felt more freedom and ease away from home. At high school and college I had trouble with certain subjects like algebra and chemistry. They had things too similar for

me to distinguish between them. Both of these subjects ended in frustration and low grades for me. In my marriage I had some problems of accepting my husband as one who would provide for me, take care of me, and continue to love me. I was always expecting the marriage to end badly. After six years of marriage, we had a delightful son and two years later we had a beautiful daughter. Double mindedness wears the person out, and frustrates and confuses him. Deciding, then undeciding stagnates a person. For example, my mom was here for a while; she couldn't be content for desiring to go home. When at home, she was pressed to stay somewhere else besides her home. When away from home, great fears filled her about the house. She was miserable and made those around her miserable (JAM 1:5-8).

LIST OF DEMONS

Paranoid - Schizophrenia - Double-Mindedness - Two Souls

(Satan's Master Plan to Destroy the Human Race)

Rejection (Beginning of Schizophrenia) Pre-natal rejection, Rejection in the womb, Rejection after birth, Self-rejection, Fear of rejection, Inability to give or receive love, Starved for love

Rebellion (Rejection and Rebellion are the core, the two main personalities)

Self-Will, Selfishness, Stubbornness, Disobedience, Anti-Submissiveness, Aggression, Unteachable

Root of Bitterness (Three main areas are Rejection, Rebellion and Bitterness)

Resentment, Bitterness, Unforgiveness, Hatred, Violence, Temper, Anger, Retaliation, Murder, Memory Recall

Double Mindedness (Schizophrenia or Double Mindedness are Controls) Hesitating, Dubious, Irresolute, Unstable, Unreliable, Uncertain, Unrealistic

Paranoia (Strong area - Paranoid Schizophrenic - rooted in fear) Jealousy, Envy, Suspicion, Distrust, Persecution, Fears, Confrontation, Many Voices, Insensitive, Confrontation with honesty at all costs, Delusions, False Grandeur, Omnipotence, False Beliefs

Mental Illness (Schizophrenia - Paranoia - Mental Illness) Insanity, Madness, Mania, Retardation, Senility, Hallucinations

Self (The schizophrenic is constantly looking at self.)

Self Pity: Fear of Judgement, Insecurity, inferiority

Self-Accusation: Compulsive Confession, Self-Hatred, Self-Unforgiveness, Self-Condemnation, Attention Seeking

Self-Will: Selfishness, Stubbornness

Self-Deception: Self-Delusion, Self-Seduction, Pride, Unteachableness

Self-Awareness: Timidity, Shyness, Loneliness, Sensitiveness

Lust (Weds a person to the world for love.) Fantasy Lust, Harlotry, Perverseness, Sexual Impurity, False Compassion, False Love

Depression (The Devil's D's: Rejection to Depression to Suicide.) Despondency, Despair, Discouragement, Defeatism, Detective, Helplessness, Hopelessness, Suicide, Death, Insomnia, Morbidity, False spirits

Fears (Paranoia - Phobias - Fears) People, Mental Insanity, Germs, Hysteria, Phobias

Control (Demonic control of others: parents, mates, pastors, etc.) Domination, Witchcraft, Possessiveness, Conniving, Manipulation

Indecision (Double Mindedness - Indecision) Procrastination, Compromise, Confusion, Forgetfulness, Indifference, Apathy

Unfairness (No one treats them fairly) Withdrawal, Fantasy, Daydreaming, Unreality, Vivid Imagination, Pouting, Pretension

Talkativeness (Cannot let others talk) Nervousness, Tension

Accusation Towards Others (Keeps one from looking at self.) Projection, Criticism, Faultfinding, Documentation

False Compassion (False concern for others - false spiritual gifts.) False

Responsibility, False Burden, False Love, Inordinate Affection for Animals

Guilt (Demonic prolonged false emotions). Condemnation, Unworthiness, Shame, Embarrassment

Perfection (An effort to earn respect and acceptance of others). Intolerance, Pride, Irritability, Vanity, Frustration, Anger, Ego, Impatience, Criticism

Walking Out DELIVERANCE

Give and receive love. Submit to every valid authority. Forgive all persons regardless of circumstances. Must be determined and persistent. Bible study, prayer, fasting, praise and fellowship are essential. Soul Ties, Demonic Subjection (Control Spirits - Break these with those who have treated you.) Psychiatrist, Psychotherapist, Psychologist, Neurologist, Social Worker, Group Therapist, Mental Institutions Phobias (There are 210 recognized phobias by psychiatrists.) Persistent Abnormal Fear, Aversions to Subjects, Anxiety, Morbid Fears Tranquilizing Drugs (Controls the soul - mind, will and emotions). Ataraxics, Indian Snake Root, Rauwolfia Serpentina, Chlorpromazine, Reserpine, Meprobamate, Barbiturates, Sedatives, Peptic Ulcers, Ulcerative Colitis Techniques Lobotomy, Shock Therapy, Drug Therapy, Tranquilizing Drugs, Narcosis, Diets, Fever Therapy, Release Therapy, Psychodrama, Group Therapy, Interview Therapy, Free Word Association

REFERENCES

PIGS IN THE PARLOR, a practical guide to DELIVERANCE, by Frank and Ida Mae

Hammond, Impac Books, Inc., 137 W. Jefferson Avenue, Kirkwood, MO 63122. There have been around 250,000 of these books sold and we have had a big part in distributing these around the United States. This is a primer or basic book on DELIVERANCE that every Christian should have. We recommend that you purchase the book and read it cover-to-cover at least three times! Satan will really fight you because he wants you to stay ignorant so that he can take advantage of you and your family.

REPENTANCE - THE KEY TO DELIVERANCE SCRIPTURES

JOB 42:6 - a good way to repent

JER 8:6 - no man repented him of his wickedness

31:19 - surely after that I was turned, I repented

1KI 8:47 - repent, and make supplication unto thee

EZE 14:6 - repent, and turn from your idols

18:30 - repent and turn from all your transgressions

MAT 3:2 - repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand

3:8 - bring forth fruits meet for repentance

3:11 - I baptize you with water unto repentance

4:17 - repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand

9:13 - come to call the sinners to repentance

11:20 - to upbraid because they repented not

11:21 - they would have repented long ago

12:41 - the repented at the preaching of Jonas

21:29 - said, I will not: but afterward he repented

21:32 - repented not afterward

27:3 - Judas repented himself

MAR 1:4 - baptism of repentance for the remission of sins

1:15 - saying repent ye, and believe the gospel

6:12 - and they preached that men should repent

LUK 13:3, 5 - except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish

15:7, 10 - joy over one sinner that repenteth

16:30 - if one went unto them, they will repent

17:3 - rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him

17:4 - turn again to thee, saying, I repent

24:47 - repentance and remission of sin should be preached

ACT 2:38 - repent, and be baptized every one of you

3:19 - repent ye therefore, and be converted

5:31 - give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness

8:22 - repent therefore of this thy wickedness

11:18 - then had God granted repentance unto life

13:24 - the baptism of repentance to all the people

17:30 - commandeth all men everywhere to repent

20:21 - repentance toward God, and faith toward our

Lord

26:20 - they should repent and turn to God

ROM 2:4 - goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance

11:29 - gifts and calling are without repentance

2CO 7:8 - I do not repent, though I did repent

7:9 - ye sorrowed to repentance

7:10 - godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation

12:21 - have not repented of the uncleanness

I1TI 2:25 - peradventure will give them repentance

HEB 6:1 - foundation of repentance from dead works

6:6 - to renew them again unto repentance

12:17 - he found no place of repentance

2PE 3:9 - but that all should come to repentance

REV 2:5 - repent, and do the first works

2:16 - repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly

2:21 - repent of her fornication

2:22 - I will cast except they repent of their deeds

3:3 - remember and hold fast, and repent

3:19 - chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent

9:20 - repented not of the works of their hands

9:21 - neither repented they of their murders

16:9 - and they repented not to give him glory

16:11 - blasphemed and repented not of their deeds

IMPORTANCE

The consequence of unforgiveness is the most important lesson that God has taught us about DELIVERANCE. Unforgiveness is a sin against God. The first thing you do is repent to God for having unforgiveness. Jesus Christ gave his life so that you can be forgiven for your sins. You come to realize what someone has done to you is insignificant as compared to what God did for you. God taught us basic DELIVERANCE in the middle of the night in the middle of our bed. DELIVERANCE saved our marriage and daughter, and may have even saved our lives. We use forgiveness as a basic technique in DELIVERANCE. When you think about forgiveness, you are forgiving those who have sinned against you. This is a study about repentance. The subject is so important that it overwhelms me. I feel that my knowledge of repentance is inadequate for this important task. However, few ministers are willing to deal with the subject so here goes. This is a study of the words: repent, repentance and repenting.

FORGIVING SIN

Only Almighty God can forgive sin. No human being in any office such as priest can forgive sin. God does not have any representative on earth that He has transferred that authority to. That authority will always be with God.

FORGIVING OTHERS

God forgives sin but we forgive ourselves and others. We have the authority and responsibility to forgive human beings that have hurt us by sinning against God. We forgive ourselves for doing things that hurt us and our loved ones.

REMITTING AND RETAINING SIN

See JOH 20:21-23; verse 23 says Whos soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. We can remit (to send away) or retain (to lay fast hold of) sins of those who have sinned against God and affected our lives. In other words, we can hold on to the sins against us or we can release those sins. When I forgive someone, I visualize that person being released. I can hold on to the sins of others against me and try to get even in some way. When I release others, I am also releasing myself. There is freedom in releasing others from any bondage to ourselves. When we hold others in bondage, we also hold ourselves in bondage. When you retaliate against others, you also retaliate against yourselves. Earline is a good teacher about this area of retaliation.

SINS OF OUR ANCESTORS

The Bible clearly teaches that the sins of the ancestors will be visited on their descendants. Earline had heart trouble and sought the Lord about the answer. God told her to look in Exodus 20, Leviticus 26 and EZE 18 for the answer. This is how we learned about how to release ourselves from the sins of our ancestors. EXO 20:3-5 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me.

There was a lot of marrying between races of whites and Indians before 1900, so much so, that the writers of Britannica could find few pure bred Indians and very few who could speak the language of their tribe. These Indians worshiped demons, therefore cursing all their descendants for three to four generations. If no one in the family line worshiped other gods until the time ran out, the curse would cease. I am not four generations from my Indian ancestors, so the curse was on me. I remembered at this time that my Dad had practiced a little witchcraft himself. He had our mountain well water-witched and he practiced a little folk medicine to get rid of my brother's warts. Innocent as these things may seem, they began the curse all over. Not only did he and most of his brothers and sisters have heart trouble and some died early deaths, but all my brothers and myself had heart problems.

Then I was led to read EZE 18 in which I found it was not the will of God for children to be punished for their fathers sins, provided that the children were not following in their fathers footsteps. EZE 18 discusses how God deals with just and wicked ancestors and descendants: just ancestors and wicked descendants, and wicked ancestors and just descendants. The just soul shall live and the wicked soul shall die. As a Christian, you would fall into the category of the just soul if you are not following the iniquities listed in this chapter. First, we confess our ancestors iniquity, trespasses and contrary walk towards God. Second, we forgive them for what they have done to us. Third, we break any curses brought on us by our ancestors. Then LEV 26:39-42, When in the land of bondage if you will confess your sins and the sins of you father and how you have all dealt treacherously with God He will remember you, forgive and heal you when your heart is humble. I just followed the instructions and have been healed all these years. First, we confess our iniquities. Second, we confess the iniquities of our fathers. Third, God remembers His covenant. God promises to remember those that repent. Fifth, God blesses those who have repented.

<u>CONFESS - REPENT - BREAK - CAST – DISCIPLINE</u>

There is a sequence of events that we need to follow depending on the situation that we are in. First, we must realize what that situation is so that we can confess it to God. It could be brought on by ourselves or our ancestors. Second, we must repent of our sins and forgive those that have hurt us. Third, we must break curses and soul ties that have been brought on us by our sins and the actions of others such as our ancestors. Fourth, we must cast out any demons that inhabit our bodies because of our sins or the curses transmitted by our ancestors or others. Fifth, we must discipline our lives to not repeat the sins of our ancestors or the wrong habits of our lives.

Six Basic Steps To Your DELIVERANCE

- 1. Identify your problems.
- 2. Forgive, pray and get yourself right with God.
- 3. Break the curses and soul ties on you and your descendants.
- 4. Cast out your demons.
- 5. Pray for healing of your soul and body.
- 6. Discipline your life by changing your way of thinking and acting. It is easy to cast out demons but hard to discipline your life.

KNOWLEDGE - BLOOD - AUTHORITY - CHANGE

There is a parallel sequence of events that are necessary to accomplish CONFESS - REPENT - BREAK - CAST - DISCIPLINE. First, you need to obtain knowledge. You must have a working knowledge of the Bible and DELIVERANCE. You need to be a workman who is not ashamed of rightly dividing the Word of Truth. You can learn DELIVERANCE from teaching, ministry, counseling, studying, experience, etc. Second, you need to get right with God and get your sins under the Blood of Jesus so that you will be cleansed. Third, now that you are forgiven by God, you have the right to take authority over all the authority of the enemy and break curses and soul ties. Fourth, it is necessary to change your life: the way you think and act.

NEED FOR REPENTANCE

The greatest need in the Christian life is the need for repentance; forgiveness is a major part of repentance. The basic method we use is to find out what a person or their ancestors or others did that affected their life. Then, we get the person to confess and repent about these actions. Then, demonic ties are broken and demons are cast out. Finally, we counsel the person about disciplining their mind and body. We have used this method successfully in our ministry for many years after God showed us this truth. It is easy to visualize when you realize that God thought it was so important that He died for our sins so that we could be forgiven when we repent. See MAT 18:15-35 about how to deal with others when they offend us.

One of my pet peeves is the ministers who are unwilling to fully confront sin by teaching, ministry and counseling. These same ministers try to confess and repent for others rather than getting those guilty of sin to repent. What good do

you think it accomplishes when the person is still guilty of that sin and has not repented or forgiven the one that hurt them? If the demons leave, they have a right to come back because of unbroken demonic ties, and unconfessed sin and iniquity. We have worked with people at camp in mass DELIVERANCE, and then the next day worked with someone in individual DELIVERANCE. We find that person not to have repented in mass DELIVERANCE but repents in individual DELIVERANCE. The demons do not leave in mass DELIVERANCE but leave in individual DELIVERANCE because of repentance brought about by individual counseling.

OLD TESTAMENT

To repent means to be penitent, to be eased, to comfort self, to turn back. This means to change your heart, disposition, mind, purpose or conduct. If we do not repent, then we are in rebellion against God. When God repented, He changed his mind. He would alter a course of action planned for his people when they repented and changed their course of action. He never changed his mind from punishing sin. 1SA 15:29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent. "Repentance with reference to sin is not so prominent as that change of mind or purpose, out of pity for those who have been affected by one's action, or in whom the result of the action have not fulfilled expectations, a repentance attributed both to God and to man." (Expository Dictionary of New Testament Words).

NEW TESTAMENT

To repent means to be careful or concerned with, to have another mind, a change of mind, or not to be careful or concerned with. We are not to repent or change our purpose about gifts, calling and salvation. We perceive our sin, and change our mind and purpose for the better in Christ. We regret our sins and repent to God. "The subject chiefly has reference to repentance from sin, and this change of mind involves both a turning from sin and a turning to God. The parable of the prodigal son is an outstanding illustration of this. Christ began His ministry with a call to repentance to the individual." (Expository Dictionary of New Testament Words).

EASY BELIEVEISM

In the traditional church, there is a tendency to simply get the people to join the church. You can join the church as you would join a social club and with the same effect. In the full-gospel church, there is a tendency to simply get the people to accept Christ on their terms. You have to accept Christ on His terms not on your terms or that church's terms. There is no way to Christ and His salvation without repenting and confessing your sins. The Roman's Road to Salvation: Romans 3:23, 6:23a, 5:8, 6:23b and 10:9, 13 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. For the wages of sin is death. But God commandeth His love toward us; in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. But the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. That, if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised Him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For whosoever shall call on the Name of the Lord shall be saved. Easy believeism is leading people to Hell. There is only one way to God through Jesus Christ and in accordance with The Holy Word Of God.

Easy repentance is leading people to stay in bondage. Unless the repentance is acceptable to God by the Bible, the person is deceived and will remain in bondage although he may think he is free. Many people are being deceived by ministers and lay Christians by telling them they are free when they are still in bondage. The sad part of this charade is that you see people leaving the church and going back out into the world when their lives are not working out as told to them by others who should know better. These former church goers may end up in Hell.

SIN IN YOUR LIFE

Any sin in your life will keep you from the full blessings of God that you would receive in the areas of mental, physical, spiritual and material. There will be confusion in the mind, disease in the body, problems in the spiritual life, and poverty in the financial area. If you have sin in your life, you have opened the door for Satan and his demons to attack you, your family and your church. Sin is a crack in your armor whether known or unknown to you. You or your ancestors have invited Satan to come into your life and work havoc. The Bible is a book of blessings and curses. Every verse you obey carries a blessing; every verse you disobey carries a curse. If you obey half of the Bible, you are half blessed and half cursed. It is your choice what you do; God didn't make you as a robot. You have a free will given by the Lord. You choose to go to Heaven or you choose to go to Hell. You choose to live the abundant life or you choose to live the life in poverty here on earth. Jesus has finished His work; it is up to you now.

SIN IN THE MINISTER'S LIFE

The minister needs to surrender fully to God and throw open all the doors and windows of his/her life to the searchlight of the Holy Spirit. The work of the ministry can be a difficult undertaking. Effective weapons used against ministers are carelessness, pride, immorality, taking God for granted, spiritual weakness, and affliction of wife/husband where the minister refuses to yield to God. The person ministering in the area of DELIVERANCE is in a position of allout warfare with the forces of evil. Many have fallen by the wayside because of ignorance of Bible and of DELIVERANCE, still having many demons within themselves, women and men ministering by themselves, being lured by false doctrines, etc. SIN IN YOUR POSSESSIONS - You must clean your home and your person (body) of cursed objects. If you have cursed objects, you become cursed and you will have demons living with you. They don't just come to live in your home or on your person, they come to torment you and your family.

Five Steps To Cleaning Your House

- 1. Seven-way prayer of forgiveness: you forgive your ancestors, descendants and others for all sins; ask God to forgive and bless them with all spiritual blessings; ask God to forgive you; you forgive yourself for sins against your body; and finally ask forgiveness for worshiping other gods).
- 2. Break curses and soul ties from others (ancestors) and to others (descendants); and break curses of psychic or Catholic prayers.
- 3. Clean out house of your objects, or cast out demons in objects you do not own.
- 4. Anoint house and objects with oil, and cast evil spirits out of house.
- 5. Cast demons out of people that came in thru curses from demonic objects.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

- 1. What is sin and the standard against sin? Sin is the thought or deed we commit that is contrary to the teaching of the Bible. The standard that is used to judge sin is the Holy Inspired Word of God, The Bible.
- 2. Who do we commit sin against? 1CO 8:12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. The results of our sins affect ourselves and others. We sin upward against God, outward against others, inward against ourselves and downward against our descendants.
- 3. How do we sin against God? We sin against God by disobedience to the commandments and precepts of the whole Bible.
- 4. How do we sin against others? We sin against others by doing something to them that is contrary to the Bible. First, see what is a sin in the Bible. Second, that would be a sin against others. For example, the spreading of lies about another person is sin. We are telling lies which is a sin against God and it is also hurting another person.
- 5. How do we sin against ourselves? 1CO 6:18 He that commits fornication sins against his own body. Every other sin that man does is outside of the body except for fornication.
- 6. How do we sin against our descendants? We sin against our descendants either directly or indirectly. We can directly sin against our children or indirectly against our children's children to the tenth generation. For example, we conceive a bastard. It is a sin against that child, our other children and our children's children to the tenth generation. The curse, created by conceiving a bastardy, will bring problems and grief: primarily alienation from the church and conceiving bastards generation after generation.
- 7. Who forgives sins? Only God can forgive sin by the shed Blood of Jesus Christ. We can remit (send away) sins and retain (hold fast) sins (JOH 20:23). What you bind on earth is bound in Heaven; what you loose on earth is loosed in Heaven (MAT 16:19; 18:18). Other passages are judging others (1CO 5:1-5), forgive in the sight of Christ (2CO 2:10) and Christ speaking in me (2CO 13:3).
- 8. Who confesses sins? We confess our sins and the sins of our ancestors, and humble ourselves before God (LEV 26:40-42). Earline has a testimony about how God healed her heart after she dealt with her Indian ancestors. God gave her a series of steps about how to counteract the sins of her ancestors who worshiped demons. The ideal is to have the descendants forgive their ancestors (especially their parents). The most sure method is for the person to forgive those who have hurt them or committed acts which affect their lives.
- 9. What do we do after our sins are forgiven? First, we get our sins forgiven and we forgive others for sinning against us. We then have the right to break curses, soul ties and cast out the demons. Second, we break the curses on ourselves, our mate if he or she is affected, and our descendants. We can break curses placed on us by others, curses placed on us by ourselves, and curses placed on our descendants by ourselves. Third, we break soul ties brought about by sexual sin and witchcraft. Fourth, we cast out the demons that came in through sin and curses. Fifth, we go and sin not more.

ERASING THE RESULTS OF SIN

The traditional church and most of the other churches (full gospel, Pentecostal, charismatic, glossolalia, evangelistic) believe that the job is finished when the person repents. That is spiritual fantasy. Repentance means that God has forgiven us, and given us the authority to continue to clean our houses: souls and bodies. We need to eradicate, as much as possible, the evidences of sin in ourselves. We must break curses on ourselves and our descendants to keep the curse from continuing and repeating the same sins. We need to break soul ties with those we have had sex with other than our only legitimate mate (which is a godly soul tie). We need to break soul ties with anyone who has exercised an ungodly control over us. We need to get rid of demonic objects in our living quarters and on our being.

PRAYER

Lord, I repent of my wickedness. I turn away from my sins, transgressions, iniquity and idols. I make supplication to you. I do not want to perish in the Lake of Fire and Brimstone. I forgive all others for anything they have done to me. I am sorry for my sins and mistakes. Help me to have faith in God necessary to accomplish this prayer. Help me to have works that follow my conversion. Help me to hold fast to my salvation and be zealous for the Lord. I believe the Gospel and accept it in simple childlike faith. I accept all of the benefits of being baptized with water. I will bring forth Fruits of the Spirit. I will quit being double minded about my sins. I will tell others of my salvation. I will rebuke my brother/sister and then forgive him/her. I will be baptized when I am converted. I will do these things as the Holy Spirit leads and with the help of God. Thank you that the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand. Thank you for your goodness and mercy. Thank you for your gifts, calling and salvation. Thank you that all of these blessing have been provided for me. All these things I ask in the Blessed Name of Jesus Christ, my Lord, Master and Savior. Amen

DEMONIC TIES SCRIPTURES

Soul Ties - One Flesh

GEN 2:24 And shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

MAT 19:6 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

1CO 6:16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body?

Curses - Bondage

NUM 5:21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing.

DEU28:48 Put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

30:7 And the Lord thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies.

JOB 2:9 Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

ACT 23:12 Certain of Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse.

23:14 We have bound ourselves under a great curse.

GAL 3:10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse.

Soul Ties - Witchcraft

LEV 19:31 Regard not that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards.

20:6 I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off.

Bands - Bondage

LEV 26:13 And I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

Jud. 15:14 And his bands loosed from off his hands.

JOB 38:31 Or loose the bands of Orion?

39:5 Or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

39:10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow?

PSA 2:3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

58:6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth.

73:4 For there are no bands in their death.

107:14 And brake their bands in sunder.

119:61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me.

PRO 6:21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

ECC 7:26 The woman whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands.

ISA 28:22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong.

52:2 Loose thyself from bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

58:6 To loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens.

EZE 4:8 And behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee.

DAN 4:15 Leave stump of his roots in the earth, with band of iron and brass.

HOS 11:4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love.

ZEC 11:7 The one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands.

11:14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands.

LUK 8:29 He was kept bound with chains and in fetters; he brake the bands.

COL 2:19 From which all the body by joints and bands, and knit together.

WHAT A DIFFERENCE A GENERATION MAKES

CHANGES IN 25 YEARS Americans are waiting longer to marry today, more are getting divorced, resulting in more single-parent families - as many as 60% among blacks, according to 3 reports issued last week by the Census Bureau. While the man-and-wife family with 1 or more children remains the norm, it is a tradition that is rapidly eroding. Divorced persons have risen to 130 per 1,000 married persons, compared with just 35 in 1960, and the proportion of 1-parent families of all races has more than doubled from 13% in 1970 to 28% last year. Commenting on the causes, Douglas Besharov of the American Enterprise Institute said he doesn't think the fault is so much with economics as with "trickle-down morality."

"The elites of the country changed their behavior, at least outward manifestations, in the 1950's and everyone else is following. Across the board there has been a total loosening of the old Puritan standards by which we grew up," he said. "People today value early marriage less, value having children less, and value having a career of their own, and some fun before settling down, more highly," Besharov declared. Details (202) 862-5800 - From Association Trends.

ARE ADOLESCENTS VALUED RESOURCES?

Violence and injury account for three out of four adolescent deaths. More than three out of 10 adolescents who die are killed in motor vehicle accidents. Half of these involve alcohol. The homicide rate has doubled among 10- to 14-year-olds during the past 20 years. Homicide is the leading cause of death among black 15- to 19-year-olds. Most 10- to 19-year-old homicide victims are killed with guns. In 1987, firearms accounted for 68 percent of the 1,744 adolescent murders. Eighteen percent of those adolescents were killed with knives and other cutting instruments. Fourteen percent were killed with clubs, beaten to death or strangled. Child abuse and child neglect increased 74 percent in the last 10 years. Over the past 20 years, suicide tripled among 10- to 14-year-olds and doubled among 15- to 19-year-olds. Whites are three times more likely than blacks to kill themselves.

There are important sex differences in attempted and completed suicide. Adolescent girls are four to five times more likely than boys to attempt suicide, while boys are more likely to succeed, mainly because they choose more lethal methods. Girls generally use pills. Boys tend to hang themselves or use guns. Approximately 92 percent of high school seniors have consumed alcohol at least once, 50 percent have tried marijuana and 15 percent have tried cocaine. Adolescents who currently drink alcohol are 10 times more likely than non-drinkers to use marijuana and 11 times more likely to use cocaine. By the time they are 18 years old, 65 percent of boys and 51 percent of girls are sexually active. Approximately 50 percent of American adolescents do not use contraceptives the first time they have intercourse. Half of premarital pregnancies occur within the first six months of sexual activity.

One in four sexually active high school students will get a sexually transmitted disease before graduating. Mental disorders account for 32 percent of the disabilities among 10- to 18-year-olds. It is estimated that 5 million children and adolescents need mental health services but do not receive them. Approximately 5 percent of adolescents are clinically obese and between 5 percent and 25 percent are overweight. Pain during menstruation affects almost half of all female adolescents and is a leading cause of school absenteeism. About one in four high school seniors approves of heavy cigarette smoking and one or two drinks a day. One in five approves of trying cocaine. Meanwhile, 80 percent of the parents of 8- to 17-year-olds think drugs are not a problem.

From Ann Landers Advice.

WAKE UP AMERICA!

The conclusion from the above articles is that American needs to wake up. Parents need to wake up and pay more attention to their children. Parents need to pay more attention to each other. Especially, the Christian churches need to wake up, and teach and practice the whole Bible. God gave the Christians a winning program but we are not using it and the forces of evil are overcoming America.

GENERAL

There are invisible ties between human beings - alive and alive, and alive and dead, and between human beings and spiritual beings, and between human beings and animals. There are demonic ties, soul ties, ties of curses, witchcraft ties and bands or bondage. Most Christians do not believe that demons control any part of their lives. If they only knew how much, they would be aghast and would begin to take action against the forces of darkness. Earline and I spend our time primarily studying what happens to people when they do not obey the Law's of God. We study God's Law's of Justice. Most people want to study God's Law's of Love. The Law's of Justice equally balance the Law's of Love. Do you feel as if there is something that ties you to another or as if there is pressure around your body? Think about ties to men, women, animals - both dead and alive, and to objects and demons.

GOD'S SYSTEM

We believe that God has setup an invisible system of ties that we can not see but we can feel the results of these ties. We are knit together with God as His Body. We are also knit together with others and demonic forces. The impression that we have is that there are good ties with God and bad ties with the forces of evil. You could visualize being tied up, bound up, in chains and fetters, tied to others, weighed down, under pressure, etc. You are either tied to others or tied-up within your self; you are carrying heavy loads on your shoulders or within your body. God can either put you into bondage or remove you from bondage. It is your choice, not God's. You either do or do not follow God's Laws. You pay the consequence for your actions; you sow what you reap.

INANIMATE OBJECTS

If you have a cursed object in your house, you are cursed. A cursed object does not just sit idle in your house. It will cause trouble for you. There are demons that live in or around the cursed object. Do you feel an unusual attraction or repulsion to some object in your home, office or car? You may have a demonic tie to it. Some friends of ours were ministers who went to Haiti. One time they brought us some carved figurines as a gift. These statutes caused us strife in the family. Our daughter, Marie, felt like there were eyes watching her as she walked across the room. The Lord finally got our attention and we destroyed the wood figures. The wood would not burn normally and finally I had to soak them in charcoal-lighter fluid. When they finally burned, a green flame came out and shot toward us. These dolls were probably made by Voodoo worshipers who blessed them so that they would be sold. After getting rid of the statutes, the strife left our family.

SEX WITH DEMONS

There are demons that have sex with humans that may be against their will. There are worshipers in Voodoo that invite demons to have sex with them during their rites. These demons are called incubus and succubus -one for males and one for females. It may be possible to form a soul tie with a demon.

SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY

The human being is composed of eternal spirit, intellectual soul and fleshly body. God imparted the spirit into the womb at the moment of conception. The soul is normally thought of as mind, will and emotions. The soul and body are grown as we develop as humans. When we die, God will take our spirit and soul into the spiritual world leaving our fleshly body behind. We will recognize each other when we get to Heaven because we will have our souls which contain our memory. An animal is composed of soul and body but no spirit. When the animal dies, there is no indication in the Bible that God preserves any part of the animal or that any earthly animals will be found in heaven. There are heavenly animals that are there now, such as horses, and will probably be there when we arrive. Demons have a spirit

and soul but do not have a body. When we unite with another, we unite in the soul. A demonic tie is formed between men and women depending on what the union is all about. A soul tie or some form of demonic tie may be formed with beasts, demons and objects.

SOUL TIES

Soul ties are simply becoming one flesh according to the Bible; the souls are united. Soul ties are invisible ties between live humans, live humans and animals, live humans and dead humans. Soul ties between live humans would include husband and wife, man and whore, woman and gigolo, man and man, and woman and woman. Soul ties between humans and animals would include sex with animals by men or women. Soul ties between live humans and dead humans would include any inability to give up the dead or influence of the dead on the living. Have you been married before and divorced or separated? Is your former mate dead? If so, you have a soul tie with that person that needs to be broken unless you plan to reunite with that person after temporary separation.

GODLY SOUL TIES

There is a good soul tie between godly married mates. This was established by God as one of His Laws. Earline and I have a godly soul tie. This is our only marriage and we do not have any other former mates. We are one flesh. We became one flesh when we united in sex. Marriage in the Bible was consummated when the couple came together sexually. They simply went into the tent, had sex and they were married in the sight of God. There is no need for paperwork or formalities in the sight of God; these are needed for man's world.

FORNICATION AND ADULTERY

Fornication is all sexual acts outside of godly marriage union. Fornication would include sex between men and women before marriage even if the consenting adults got married after sex. Most people think that if they get married after a child is conceived, it is not illegitimate. In the sight of God, the child is a bastard. A soul tie is formed immediately upon the sexual act. God made the woman to have a strong attraction to the first man that she had sex with. It is going to be very difficult for the woman to forget her first sexual partner even when she gets married to another man. She may want to go back to her first partner as she goes through life. Adultery is ungodly sexual acts in marriage with another person. Adultery is also defined as fornication. If a man or woman has sex outside of marriage with another, then a soul tie is formed with that person. When the married person goes to bed with their godly mate, it is as if they were bringing the other people to bed with them. This explains why people have some problems with their sex lives. They think about others during this time. Sex with the harlot, whore, prostitute, gigolo (either male or female) causes a soul tie to be formed just the same as if the marriage was legitimate before God. Any soul tie outside of marriage is ungodly. The world gets caught in the age-old trap of thinking that sex is love. Sex is not love; sex is sex. Sex in marriage should be sex with love but may only be sex without love. This may be brought about by the wife bargaining for sex with the husband to get something she wants or for some other reason.

HOMOSEXUALITY

Homosexuality forms soul ties between men and men or women and women. They have united their souls through the sexual act of sodomy. There is now a spiritual tie between them similar to the ties of being married.

BESTIALITY

Bestiality is the sexual union between man or woman and beast. It may be that a soul tie is formed between the person and the beast. Have you noticed that some people treat their animals as if they were their children? Why do people have an ungodly attraction for animals? It is probably not all for bestiality but it illustrates how a person can be attracted to animals as if they were humans.

CURSES

Curses are a type of demonic tie between the living, and between the living and the dead. Curses speak of oaths, binding and lying upon. God can curse us for not following His Laws. We can curse ourselves and bind ourselves under a curse. We can curse others and bind them under a curse if we have the authority to do so (such as our children). When the curse is broken, there is a release as if a tie had been severed. I have always wanted to see the connection in the spiritual world of the curse emanating from someone and landing on someone else. We can curse ourselves or we can be cursed by others. How does the release occur? Is the tie suddenly severed or does the demon suddenly leave or what really happens? I wish God would open my eyes so that I could see into the spiritual world and see what happens there. I would like to see what happens as we pray, war in the spirit world, etc. Practicing DELIVERANCE is the best education that I know of to help you see into the spiritual world and understand what happens.

WITCHCRAFT

Witchcraft is the attempt to exercise control over others for personal gain. It can be practiced by white witchcraft (so called good witchcraft), black witchcraft (evil witchcraft), or someone who doesn't even think that they are a witch. Deliberate witchcraft would be practiced by someone in the occult or Satin worship. You don't have to be a witch or warlock to practice witchcraft. When we go to a witch to gain hidden knowledge or something for ourselves, we are seeking to them as we would seek to God. We are submitting ourselves to them, become obligated to them and they begin to exercise control over us.

Unknown witchcraft would be practiced by someone trying to control others for their benefit or even for good intentions. Parents have a right and responsibility to control children that are underage and are supported by them. Parents do not have the right or responsibility to control children that are of age and are not supported by them

especially when they are married. Unknown witchcraft is commonly practiced in the Christian world by laymen and leaders. This is called charismatic witchcraft. A pastor or leader who tries to control his flock or group is practicing witchcraft. He or she may feel that they know what is best for their people and they try to force it to happen. They may or may not know what is best for others but they have no right to force their will on others. The best example is God, He will not force His Will on us. We have worked with people who have been controlled by a dictatorial pastor. The pastor has formed soul ties with those who have yielded to his control rather than the direction of God in their lives. It is necessary to forgive the pastor, break soul ties and cast out demons.

If you have left a church that truly does not follow Jesus Christ, then you need to renounce that church or organization, forgive them, break soul ties, and cast out demons. The Catholic Church is a good example of an organization that tries to control their people completely. Many charismatic leaders fall into this trap of trying to control people and their money in order to build their kingdoms whether small or large. We went to a church where the pastor seemed to let the Holy Spirit have His way in the services. There was a tremendous freedom there and you could hardly wait to get to church to see what God was going to do. Then the pastor decided that it was his church and would be run the way he wanted it to be run for his selfish reasons. After that, the freedom left and it was like any other charismatic church.

If you went to a fortune teller to get your fortune told, then you formed a soul tie with that person. There will be an attempt to control your life by that person from then on. Attempted control forms a soul tie. Demons will be sent out to help you and to draw you back to the fortune teller. God will cut us off. He may kill us as He did Saul for seeking the medium. He may cut us off from His Blessings on us mentally, physically, spiritually or materially. You are placed in bondage by God. You may lose your mind, health, wealth or relationship with God. You are cursed and God may put ties on you to prevent you from prospering. Witchcraft causes demons to be sent to another person to affect their life. The demons may stay on the outside of the person and just talk to the person or may affect their material surroundings. The demons may converse with the demons within the person and get their co-operation for your destruction.

BANDS

There are bands that bind us. These demonic ties are bands, bonds, fetters, cords, ropes, covenants, brotherhoods, etc. that have strength, might and force over our lives. We have worked with people in DELIVERANCE who acted like they had bands around their heads or bonds around their bodies. There would be pressure on their heads as if something was tightened around their skull or brain. Similarly, there might be a feeling of pressure around the body or organ.

COVENANTS

We have cut a covenant with Jesus Christ. He has given us all of His Benefits and we have given Him all of our life. This is a blood covenant founded on the Blood of Jesus Christ. This is a very serious agreement and should not be taken lightly. Beauty is symbolic name given to one of the two staves which symbolized the Lords' covenant with the seed of Jacob, and the brotherhood of Israel and Judah. I would say that this word symbolizes the good things that God will do for us. Bands is a symbolic name given to the other of the two staves mentioned above. Strong's Concordance lists the following for bands: twisted rope, measuring line, inheritance, noose, cord, tied together, ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare, sorrow. I would say that this word symbolizes the bad things that God will do to us. It could also mean that God sets a measuring line for us not to go past and that is our inheritance in Him. If we exceed His limits, then we face ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare and sorrow. We could be twisted like a rope, have a noose around our neck and tied together with a cord. David agreed with Jonathan to be his brother. They treated each other as if they were blood brothers. This agreement lasted after the dead of Jonathan. David was obligated to care for the descendents of Saul and Jonathan. David lived up to his agreement. Are you living up to your agreement with God?

BROTHERHOODS

Have you joined a brotherhood outside of Christianity? Have you agreed to or signed a document that causes you to treat those in that organization as if they were your blood brothers or sisters? An example would be the Masons. Have you ever cut your wrist, mingled your blood with another, drunk mingled blood and wine out of a chalice such as an Indian rite? As Christians, we are brothers and sisters in Christ by the His Blood. We are a family and may form some strong ties which may seem even stronger than those with our blood brothers and sisters who turn against us as we follow the Lord. This needs to be a natural love and not a contrived false love. Calling someone brother or sister does not indicate that you really mean it but may just be putting on a show.

YOKE OF BONDAGE

Have you ever felt that you have a yoke of iron upon your neck or that you were carrying a heavy load on your back or that you felt a heaviness on you? This feeling could be analogous to having bands around you. It can come about because you did not serve THE LORD YOUR GOD with joyfulness and gladness of heart. Earline wrote a lesson called An Attitude of Gratitude - The Cure for Depression. We have seen how important it is to have gratitude towards God in ourselves and the lives others.

SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE

Many Christians act as if there was no force in the spiritual world either good or evil. They may act as if God had no power or would not exercise that power in the lives of men. They may act as if Satan had no power or could not exercise that power over them. God is all powerful, all knowing and all present - omnipotent, omniscient, omnipresent. God exercises those qualities in our lives whether we realize it or not. Satan is the second most powerful being in the

universe, only second to God - Father, Son and Holy Spirit. He and his forces can do demonic miracles to fool men. Except for Jesus Christ on our side, we are powerless before him. With Jesus Christ on our side, we have all power over the enemy. You may act as if Satan was a buffoon or wore a red suit with a tail and carried a pitchfork. You need to know your enemy. It is Satan and his forces, not man, that is causing you problems. Satan has one-third of the angels, billions of demons and about 98% of the human race in his army. We don't need to fear this mighty enemy but we need to respect his power and learn how to overcome the enemy's army.

TYPES OF CATEGORIES

This list would include any demons that would cause demonic ties of any type. They include general categories of sexual unions, people who would control your freewill, you practicing witchcraft on others, and demonic ties to objects, animals and demons. Demonic ties could be thought of as holds over your life or being tied to something that you can not let go of. You are tied to anything that has a hold over some aspect of your life. What do you worship and what is important in your life; this is a key to your ties. Demonic ties can be caused by parents abusing their children causing them to try to please their parents and get their acceptance for the rest of their adult lives. They can be caused by weak effeminate men and strong domineering women improperly raising their children. Ties can be caused by false religions or religious leaders. Addictions are a type of tie to drugs, alcohol, food, etc. Children can have demonic ties with their parents as well as godly ties.

You can be tied to your enemies because of your hatred and inability to release them from their sins against you. You can be tied to worldly systems of religion, family, occupation, education, recreation, etc. You can be tied to races, cultures and creeds. You can be tied to doctors and hospitals for treatment of body and mind. You can be tied to yourself through selfishness and only thinking about your needs. You can be tied to traditions of your elders or churches. You can be tied to medium spirits which guide your life or to your own demons that you submit to. Familiar spirits following the descendents after the ancestor's sins could be a type of tie. You can even be tied to someone that has died. You can be tied to the Devil through occult, witchcraft and Satan worship. You can be tied to demons that you have sex with.

PRAYER

"Father, I pray that you would forgive me of sex with demons, rape, fornication, adultery, homosexuality, bestiality, or anything else that would cause me to have a soul tie through demonic sex. Forgive me for having demonic objects in my home or office, and for having demonic ties to them. I forgive those who would try to control me through witchcraft, parental control after marriage, control by church leaders, or anyone who would try to control my God-given freewill. Forgive me for trying to control others. Forgive me for making covenants and brotherhoods, for taking oaths binding me to others, and for any unholy allegiance. Forgive me for cursing myself, family, church, nation and God.

Father, thank you for godly soul ties and my covenant with you. Please strengthen Your System in my life. Help me to cleanse my soul and body, and have a right spirit. Give me spiritual strength, might and force to do your work. I now break all ungodly soul ties to humans, demonic ties to objects or animals, curses, bondage, witchcraft, bands, and yokes. I command all demons that came in with these ties and curses to leave me. I ask these things in the Name of Jesus Christ, my Lord, Master and Savior. Amen."

LIST OF DEMONS TO CAST OUT IN THE NAME OF JESUS

Start off with Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion. Then go on to other categories such as Abused Children, Ahab and Jezebel, Charismatic Witchcraft, Cursed Objects, Occult, Witchcraft, etc.

Use the following names or characteristics:

demonic ties to parents,	spirits of abused children,	spirits in subconscious mind,
Ahab and Jezebel,	effeminacy,	bastard and incest,
religious spirits,	demonic ties to religions and religious leaders,	charismatic witchcraft,
lies and lying,	addictions and compulsions,	ties to demonic tradition and cursed objects,
fear and paranoia,	ties to the dead,	ties to races, colors and creeds,
ties to doctors and hospitals,	ties to self and selfishness,	drunkenness and gluttony,
occult, witchcraft and Satan worship,	schizophrenia,	hate, vengeance,
envy and strife,	rape,	incubus and succubus,
fornication,	adultery,	homosexuality,
bestiality,	prostitution,	whoring,
blood brothers,	harlotry,	death,
great curse,	works of the law,	familiar spirits,
wizards,	bands of Orion,	snares and nets,
mockers,	divorce,	immorality,
violence,	alcoholism,	murder,
suicide,	marijuana, cocaine,	premarital sex,
sexual diseases,	mental disorders,	obesity, fatness,
demonic pain menstruation,	nicotine,	unbalanced teaching,

tied up, bound up, in chains and fetters,	tied to others,	weighed down,
under pressure,	unusual attraction,	repulsion,
strife,	Voodoo,	gigolo,
sodomy,	sexual dreams and nightmares,	ungodly attraction for animals,
white witchcraft,	black witchcraft,	warlock,
dictatorial,	fortune teller, mediums,	bands, bonds, fetters, cords, ropes,
covenants,	brotherhoods,	twisted,
noose,	ruin,	destruction,
pain,	pang,	snare,
sorrow,	Masonic Lodge,	demonic miracles,
domineering,	false religions,	ties to worldly systems, and all other related demons and their works.

BIND - LOOSE - AGREE SCRIPTURE

Agree - Bind - Loose (Main Scripture)

MAT 18:18-20.....Agree will be Done, Bind will be Bound, Loose will be Loosed.

Agree - Agreed - Agreement

- ISA 28:15......Have made covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement.
- AMO 3: 3......Can two walk together, except they be agreed?
- MAT 5:25.....Agree with thine adversary quickly.
- MAT 18:19.....Two of you shall agree on earth as touching anything.
- Mk. 14:56.....But their witness agreed not together.
- 2CO 6:16......And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols?
- I Jo. 5:8.....And these three agree in one.

Requirements to Agree - Bind - Loose

- PSA 34:15.....The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous.
- PSA 145:18.....To all that call upon him in truth.
- PSA 145:19.....He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him.
- PRO 15:29.....But he heareth the prayer of the righteous.
- ISA 1:15.....I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.
- MAT 5:24.....First be reconciled to thy brother, then come and offer thy gift.
- MAT 8:22.....Follow me: and let the dead bury their dead.
- JOH 9:31.....Now we know that God heareth not sinners.
- JOH 15:7......If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you.
- JOH 20:23......Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them.
- I Ti. 2:8.....Lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.
- JAM 2:20......O vain man, that faith without works is dead.
- JAM 5:16......Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another.
- I Pe. 3:7.....That your prayers be not hindered.
- I Jo. 3:22......We keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing.
- I Jo. 5:14......If we ask anything according to his will, he heareth us.

Bind - Binding

- NUM 30:2.....Swear oath to bind his soul with a bond; shall not break his word.
- DEU 6:8.....And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand.
- JOB 38:31......Canst thou bind or loose?
- PRO 3:3.....Bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart.
- ISA 61:1.....Bind up the brokenhearted open the prison to them that are bound.
- MAT 12:29......Except he first bind strong man and then he will spoil his house.
- MAT 16:19......And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven.
- MAT 18:18......Verily I say unto you, bind and loose.
- Mk. 3:27......No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods.

Bound - Bounds

- Ge. 44:30.....Seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life
- NUM 30:4.....And every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.
- DEU 32:8......He set the bounds of the people according to the number.
- 1SA 25:29.....But the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life.
- JOB 14:5......Thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass.
- JOB 38:20......That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof.
- PSA 107:10.....Being bound in affliction and iron.
- PRO 22:15......Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child.

- PRO 30:4......Who hath bound the waters in a garment?
- Lam. 1:14.....The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand.
- Ho. 5:10......The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound.
- Lk. 13:16......Whom Satan hath bound lo, these eighteen years, be loosed?
- ACT 20:22.....And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem.
- ACT 23:14.....We have bound ourselves under a great curse.
- ROM 7:2.....For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law.
- II Th. 1:3......We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren.

Loose - Loosed

- JOB 30:11.....Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me.
- Ec. 12:6.....Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken.
- ISA 58:6.....To loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens.

DEFINITIONS

<u>Agree - Agreed</u> - Agreement means to be into or for, in good mind, the same, like or similar, persuade, prevail upon, make one opinion, sound or speak together, put together, be met together, a putting down together.

<u>Bind</u> - Binding means to bind, gird, wrap round, fetter, tie, press, compress, bind a conspirator, entangle, yoke, fasten, stretch out before, bind around, bind under, bind up, straiten, bind fast, bind along with, obliging.

Bound - Bounds means to be bound, enclosed place, statute, limit, bent, bending, bowed down, thread, cord, bound to, bind, tie, fetter, press, be twisted together, owe, one bound, be wrapped around, press, bind around, be laid round about, bound with, mark, limit, set limit, make an enclosure.

Loose - Loosed means to draw off, cast off, loose, shake off, open, loose off or away, make inactive, send again or up, let go, lift up, lead forth, shake off, send forth or away, open for one's self, be loosed, be melted, be spread out, be opened, a loosening.

COMMENTS

Agreeing - We can make covenants with God or Satan which will result in blessings or cursings. If we walk together in the spirit, we must be agreed in our hearts not just in our heads or mouths. It is better to agree with your enemy than to suffer the consequences. Husband and wife make a strong team before God when they can truly agree and seek Him. Witnesses will not agree when they are false. We should not agree to subject our bodies, the temples of God, to fornicate with idols. Father, Son and Holy Ghost agree as one.

Requirements - God says in the Bible that He will listen to the righteous, who speak the truth, fear Him, offer-up their prayers, are reconciled to their brothers, follow the Lord, abide in Him, His Word abides in them, remit the sins of those who sin against them, have holy hands, confess their faults, pray for one another, have faith with works, keep His Commandments, and ask according to His Will.

The contrary is also true. He will not listen to you if your hands are full of blood, you are a sinner, have wrath and doubting, are vain, and follow the dead in CHRIST. This applies if you are unrighteous, untruthful, do not respect God, have unforgiveness against your brother and will not repent, follow man, do not read the Bible, do not release others from their sins, have unclean hands, do not repent, have no works in the Lord, do not obey the Bible, and pray according to your will. In other words, if you do not follow God, don't expect God to follow you!

Binding - We can bind (or bound) our soul with our words. We can bind the Word of God on our hearts. We can not bind or loose the things that God controls. We can bind up the brokenhearted and set at liberty those that are in spiritual prisons. We can bind Satan, the strong man, and tear up his playhouse in this world and in Christians. God gave us the Keys of Heaven to do His Work here on earth. We are commanded to bind the forces of evil from ourselves and others. We can not destroy the works of Satan unless we use the weapons of God: binding, loosing and agreeing (for this lesson). Our life can be bound up in others. God sets bounds on the earth, nations and people. He has set a bound on our life span. We can be bound in affliction and other yokes of bondage. A child is born with the sin nature in its heart. It is fruitless to try to remove the boundaries placed by God unless they are there because of sin. Satan and his forces of evil can place boundaries on us such as sickness, etc. We can be bound by our spirits. We can be bound with curses we have placed on ourselves. We are bound by marriage before God and man. We are bound to give thanks.

<u>Loosing</u> - God can bind or loose cords on us of affliction or death. We are to help others loose the bands of wickedness and get rid of the heavy burdens. We are commanded to loose the forces of evil from ourselves and others.

Agreeing - Binding - Loosing - First, we are to agree on earth to overcome the forces of evil. Second, we are to bind the forces of evil here on earth. God will then bind the forces of evil in Heaven that affect us here on earth. Third, we are to loose the forces of evil here on earth. God will then loose the forces of evil in Heaven that affect us here on earth. There are times when we only want to agree with another Christian (in the Name of JESUS CHRIST) about some matter. There are times when we only want to bind the forces of evil and leave the evil forces in place. There are rarely times when we only want to loose the forces of evil to do their dirty work. Generally, we want to complete the job and eliminate the source of the problem when we can. This means that we agree on the job to be done, bind the forces of the enemy, and finally loose the forces of evil from the person.

In DELIVERANCE, we agree to get rid of the demons in a person's body: flesh and soul. Then, we bind up the forces of the demons so that they can not manifest or harm anyone. Finally, we cast out the demons in JESUS' Name out

of the person's body into dry places. Now the demons are on the outside of the body and the person must guard against letting the demons come back into his/her body by wrong actions.

EXAMPLE

We will use Marie, our daughter, as an example of agreeing - binding -loosing. She is pregnant and getting ready to have a child. We agree with the Bible and with each other for Marie to have a natural birth, and for both, Marie and the child, to be in good health. We bind the forces of evil against them and loose the them from any demonic activity. We ask these things in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. Amen.

MISTAKES IN TACTICS

Christians make many mistakes in tactics when dealing with the Devil especially in the area of DELIVERANCE. Agreement will work in any area of the Christian life when applied properly. It is not just for DELIVERANCE. If agreement is done improperly, then it won't work. Most of the carnal and Christian world is ignorant of Satan, fallen angels and demon spirits. Most of the traditional and full-gospel Christian world knows little on what the Bible teaches about evil. Satan and his forces are foreign to their way of thinking. Most of the full-gospel Christian world believes that Satan can not harm them and that a Christian can not have a demon within their body. They believe that if the person has a demon, they are not saved.

I would estimate that of the approximately five billion people in the world, only about 2.5% (Howard Pittman's death experience in the heavenlies) truly know JESUS CHRIST as their Savior (or 25% of those in church). Of this 2.5%, only about one in a hundred know JESUS as the Baptizer of the Holy Spirit, Healer of Our Bodies and Deliver from Demons, or about 0.25%. If these figures are correct, then only about 1,250,000 in the world really know about baptism, healing and DELIVERANCE. Whatever the figures are, there are not many who have come into true DELIVERANCE. If you are one of these people, then you need to be very thankful to God for bringing you in to this realm of the spirit world. From the reports we are getting from around the world, more and more people are coming into DELIVERANCE.

When the Christians finally start binding Satan, they think the job is finished after binding. Binding is a temporary measure and must be repeated probably daily. When you bind a demon, you paralyze it temporarily. The demon does not leave but remains dormant for an unknown period of time. If you don't cast the demon out, you will be daily binding it for the rest of your life. It is better to go ahead and cast the demon out. When the demon is within you, it has the upper hand. When the demon is outside of you, then you have the upper hand. It is easier to live with your demons on the outside than with your demons on the inside.

CAN SATAN MAKE YOU DO ANYTHING?

You have heard the statement many times, The Devil made me do it. Can Satan, his fallen angels or his demons make you do anything? The answer is a resounding no; they can not make you do anything! You have to be in agreement with evil before you do evil. First, the enemy places an evil thought in your mind. At this point you have not sinned. You can reject the thoughts in the Name of JESUS CHRIST. Second, you can relish the thoughts over and over again until you feel that they are your thoughts. Then you want to do the act. Third, your body won't do the act until you tell your muscles to go into action. The evil act is then committed with your agreement. In summary, the thought comes to you, you like the thought, you decide to act on the thought and the evil deed is committed.

We have worked with thousands of people in DELIVERANCE. As far as we can determine, we have never worked with a person that was totally demon possessed. A person that is totally demon possessed would have absolutely no control over his/her spirit, soul and body. We have worked with some people that were in very bad shape but they still had some ability to control their behavior. We have frequently worked with people that were demon possessed in one or more areas of their lives. Examples would be people that are addicted to some thing that they have no control over. If they can not control their actions in this area, then who is controlling their actions? The answer is a demon in their body is controlling their actions. The solution to their problem is to get rid of the demon and sin no more. We deliberately only cast demons out of Christians. If you cast a demon out of an unsaved person, the last state of that person can be worse than the first state, if the person does not get saved. You have no guarantee that the person will get saved when the demon is cast out. It may be that the person just wants to do their thing and really does not want to follow CHRIST.

If Satan can not make you do anything, then why are people controlled by demons in some areas of their lives? The answer is that their ancestors or themselves have yielded to the Devil in these areas enough times that the demons have a strong affect in these areas on the people's lives. For instance, suppose that you are a glutton, someone who's god is their belly. You are driven by demons to overeat. However, can a demon force you to have the third piece of pie?

WE ARE OUR OWN WORST ENEMY!

We have just discussed that Satan and his forces can not make you do anything unless you and/or your ancestors have yielded in this area of sin enough times for the enemy to get a foothold. Even then, it is your choice to obey the demons. Is Satan responsible for all of your mistakes? No, you are responsible for most of the mistakes! We can not blame the Devil for our mistakes; he is not a scapegoat for us to conveniently use to escape our responsibility. Is Satan greater than God? Not hardly. We make mistakes in every area of our lives. The main areas are mental, physical, spiritual and material. Another way of saying this is the areas of spirit, soul, body and our environment. Or you could use the words: salvation, baptism, healing, DELIVERANCE and prosperity.

We make many mistakes in mental matters. These mistakes are caused by ignorance, not seeking the Leadership of the Holy Spirit, false teaching, etc. The mistakes in judgement cause us many problems in our business, ministry and personal lives. We have mental and emotional problems, and will to do the wrongs things. We make many mistakes in physical matters. We don't know how to take care of our bodies or we don't care about the consequences of our actions. We abuse our bodies and then expect God to instantaneously heal us or rid us of the physical problem. We make many mistakes in spiritual matters. There are many reasons why we are unlearned in the Ways of God. The church allowed Satan through the centuries to take away many of the true teachings of God. God may be bringing the teachings back in the end times.

We make many mistakes in material matters. We don't know how to handle the material goods that God gives us such as money, property, etc. We are not good stewards of what God has trusted us with. We do not tithe and give offerings, and God curses us with poverty and want. If you make a mistake of not following the Bible, Leadership of the Holy Spirit or Perfect Will of God, then God can not bless you. He must turn you over to Satan to curse you. Satan will attack you until you seek God, repent, break curses, break demonic ties, cast out demons, and finally start following the Lord.

PRAYER

"Father, forgive me where I have misunderstood and misapplied Your Word. Help me to truly understand the Principles of the Bible especially in the areas of Agreeing, Binding and Loosing. Help me to meet Your Requirements so that I will have Your Power to destroy the works of the enemy. Forgive me where I have made mistakes in tactics in the war against Satan. Forgive me when I said "The Devil made me do it". Help me not to be my own worst enemy. Lord, I now pray for myself, this DELIVERANCE service and this camp meeting. Please have your way in my life and the lives of others so that we can be set free. I agree with all provisions in the Bible. I agree with God, with those present and with those who pray for the Camp. We agree to DELIVERANCE from the demons in those present. We bind the forces of demons inside and outside of anyone present. We loose ourselves from the demons and command that they come out of our bodies and souls. We ask these things in the Name of JESUS CHRIST, our Lord, Master and Savior. Amen."

3. CLEANING HOUSE AND MAINTAINING

CLEANING YOUR HOUSE (OF DEMONS)

LIST OF SCRIPTURES

- L EXO 20:4.....Graven Image (JESUS' picture? He did not have white skin!)
- C NUM 23:8......Can only curse if God curses (notice that God curses.)
- L DEU 7:25-26....Those who keep or own cursed objects. (You are cursed.)
- L DEU 14:7-19....Unclean animals (something for you to think about.)
- C DEU 21:23......Anyone hanged is accursed of God.
- C DEU 32:5,17....Have corrupted themselves. Have worshipped devils(demons)
- C JOS 6:18......Those who keep or own cursed objects (ARE CURSED.)
- C I1SA 7:29.....Blessing of the Lord.
- L PRO 3:33......Curse of the Lord on house of the wicked.
- L JER 48:10......Deceitful worker of the Lord is cursed.
- C GAL 3:13......CHRIST has redeemed us from the curse (must be applied.)
- C COL 2:14-15.....Blotting out ordinances against us.
- C REV 12:11......Overcome by word of testimony.
- C REV 22:3.....No more curse in Heaven.
- "L" is scripture for lesson; "C" is scripture for cleaning your house.

SHOULD HOUSES BE CLEANSED OF EVIL SPIRITS? (EXCERPTS)

Due to my involvement with demons through DELIVERANCE, I have heard many reports of unusual demon activities in connection with houses and objects. Books and objects identified with anything related to Satan's kingdom have been known to attract demons. Sinful activities on the part of former residents account for some houses needing to be cleansed. Many have told of hearing voices or sounds in their houses. Such manifestations are sometimes called "poltergeist", a German word meaning "knocking or noisy ghosts". What about the owls and frogs? These are classified among the creatures mentioned in DEU 14:7-19 as being unclean and abominable. They are types of demon spirits.

"The graven images of their gods you shall burn with fire, you shall not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it for yourself, lest you be ensnared by it; for it is an abomination to the Lord your God. Neither shall you bring an abomination (an idol) into your house, lest you be ensnared by it; for it is an abomination to the Lord your God" (DEU 7:25-26). Demons are definitely attracted to houses by objects and literature that pertain to false religions, cults, the occult and Spiritism. All such materials should be burned or otherwise destroyed. Houses or buildings which are suspect of demon infestation should be cleansed by the authority of the name of JESUS. Those who live in such places should stand on the provisions of the blood of JESUS CHRIST. (Probably the greatest abomination to God is worshiping other gods in any form such as having an idol in your house.)

NOTES ON WITCHCRAFT, SYMBOLS AND ACCURSED OBJECTS (EXCERPTS)

In Satan worship, oftentimes the arms are crossed as a sign of submission to and being bound by the devil. (Also a sign of rebellion.) Often good luck charms, ankhs, astrological symbols and other jewelry with hex signs, etc. will cause interference with DELIVERANCE. Some objects, particularly rings, bracelets, necklaces and other jewelry which has been given to a person by someone in witchcraft will have curses and/or bondage in them. There is a resurgence of hex signs, and ancient geometric and mystical motifs which are being incorporated into designs for clothing, jewelry, decorative objects and china. In antique shops there are often selections of rings, pendants, pins and various kinds of jewelry which were originally designed to bring good luck and to act as a talisman to chase evil. Some of the most popular currently include: The Egyptian ankh (a cross with a loop at the top which was an ancient fertility symbol); the ancient witchcraft sign of the broken cross, popularly know as the peace symbol; Chais (consists of Hebrew characters spelling the word life); all kinds of Polynesian tikkis, figures, and other things; a wiggly tail which is called the "Italian horn"; protectors from the evil eye; a hand with the index and little fingers pointing up (a satanic witchcraft sign); and a great variety of crosses, clovers, stars, wishbones, lucky coins, mystic medals, horseshoes and other items.

Another interesting thing is how many times in religious fetishes and statues there is a dangerous resident demon power. If it is necessary to do an exorcism in a house it is wise to clean the house spiritually afterward, to head off any trouble which might be caused by spirits remaining in the place. (Command the demons to leave the people, house and property.)

A WORD ABOUT INCENSE (EXCERPTS)

Believers must be careful about bringing incense into their homes. Most people are unaware that much of the incense sold in curio and novelty shops was manufactured by devotees of the Hare Krishna cult. Their wares are dedicated to this demon god of the Hindus and can cause much trouble.

DOLLS (EXCERPTS)

Dolls were believed to bring good luck to their owners; to make livestock give more milk; help win wars; and heal the sick. Only witch doctors or medicine men were allowed to handle them. The dictionary defines a doll as a small carved or molded figure which served as a cult object or representation of a nursery story, cartoon or puppet character. Both World Book and Britannica point out that dolls were buried with people and were supposed to be friends and servants in the spirit world. Roman and Greek girls, in preparation for marriage would leave their dolls on the altar of the temples of Artemis and Diana. To this day multitudes of idol (demon) worshipers use dolls in pagan religious ceremonies.

DOLLS IN TOLEDO, OHIO - 1980 (EXCERPTS)

One night when my wife was complaining to me about the child's insolence, out of nowhere I said, "Her problems are those stinking doll babies, it's witchcraft". The next night while I was praying for someone's DELIVERANCE, she picked up an encyclopedia to check what it said about dolls! There it was: "origin in witchcraft and magic".

BABY - SEVEN MONTHS OLD (EXCERPTS)

The Lord began to show us the legal grounds Satan held. It was in his dolls! He had received one for Christmas and a small plastic boy sailor doll at birth. The Lord also told my husband of various stuffed toys (in shapes of animals - whales, dogs and kangaroos), a plastic toy "Big Bird" and matching bib. These were thrown away and curses from them broken. (Look for strange sicknesses or diseases that will not heal in children.) When the Lord commanded that "no graven images" were to be made, He wasn't being cruel and heartless. He knew the damage they could put upon people (EXO 20:4). The Lord has also shown us that puppets are a deception and the Lord places a curse on those that use deceit (JER 48:10).

TO EXORCIZE INANIMATE OBJECTS (EXCERPTS)

In the case of objects dedicated to demons (idols, artifacts, etc.), the best course of action is to destroy them. However, it is well to check secondhand cars, homes, and apartments also because if the former owners had ouija boards, or other occult paraphernalia, or were involved in serious bondage to sin, then there is every reason to suspect that evil spirits could be lingering behind. These spirits can and will cause trouble to the new owners. Keep in mind that any prayers offered to anyone or anything other than God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit constitute prayers and/or worship to demons. Very often these are answered in the form of curses, for demons can and do respond to those who request of them. (If you know of demonic prayers against your family, break the curses placed against you.)

We suggest that two Believers go on a mission such as this with Bible in hand. These should be destroyed: Look for little Mexican sun gods, idols, incense, Buddhas, hand carved objects from Africa or the Orient, Ouija boards, anything connected with astrology, horoscopes, fortune telling, and so on. Books or objects associated with witchcraft, good luck charms, or the cult religions (metaphysics, Christian Science, Jehovah's Witnesses, etc.), rock and roll records and tapes all fall in the category of things which have been often loaded with evil spiritual power. Verbally denounce Satan and his power, and all of his demon hosts and claim authority as a Believer-priest because of the name of JESUS CHRIST and the authority of His shed Blood. (There is more power in the spoken word.)

Some Scripture which has proven useful in this includes: REV 12:11; 22:3; COL 2:14-15; GAL 3:13; DEU 21:23; 32:5; NUM 23:8, 23; I1SA 7:29. (Read out loud in the house.) In some cases the door lintel and window sills have been anointed by touching them with olive oil. Other things such as statues have been so anointed in JESUS name and many times the demonic power is checked or destroyed. Any specific areas of demonic activity or influence of which you are aware should be denounced by name (PRO 3:33).

SYMBOLS

Many symbols are of demonic origin: Fleur-de-Lis - Britannica Encyclopedia gives this explanation. In India and in Egypt it was common decorating device used as a symbol of life and resurrection, the attribute of the god Horus. The Mobile Winged horse - Pegasus; FTD's symbol is Mercury or Hermes - the messenger of the gods, god of commerce also god of fraud and cunning. Caduceus the winged wand of Mercury - Doctors and the American Medical Profession. Nike is the goddess of victory (Athena). The cornucopia represents the goat mother (Amaltheia) who suckled the infant-god in a cave, Zeus is said to have given it to her to insure a plenteous supply of food.

When you read the scripture given at the beginning of this lesson you probably began to feel that all of the gods and goddess and all mythology is a collection of demon worship. Many of the gods and goddess are referred to in the Old Testament by the names the Hebrews would have used. All of them come from the old Chaldean Religion. Tammuz is mentioned in the Bible and the references to groves, temple prostitution etc. is about idle worship or demon worship. Everyone should do a little research into this and discover the original reason for all our holidays and symbols. Old encyclopedias are better that late editions because the latter editions leave out much information that is vital to us. Research the meaning of Biblical references to groves, temples, temple prostitutes, and celebrations in both Old and New Testaments. It will open you eyes to the revival of Satan and demon worship in America and to our coming judgement. God did not overlook the Hebrews worship of Satan and the demons and He promises not to overlook ours either. To really follow God demands that as soon as you learn of something you do or have that is an abomination to God you remove it from your life immediately. Your Christian friends may not agree with you and may criticize you. After you have done you research and have submitted it to God you follow His direction.

CURSED OBJECTS AND DEMON INFESTATION

(Cast out of people and houses; command all demons to go by these names or associated with these objects.)

- 1. Books and objects identified with anything related to Satan's Kingdom.
- 2. Sinful activities of former residents left curses.
- 3. Knocking or noisy ghosts (poltergeist) and apparitions.
- 4. Owl and frog images of all types.
- 5. Witch's mask and fetishes used by witch doctors.
- 6. Objects and literature that pertain to false religions, cults, the occult and spiritism.
- 7. Graven images of gods (demons).
- 8. Objects dedicated to demons (idols and artifacts).
- 9. Ouija boards or other occult paraphernalia.
- 10. Prayers and worship to demons bring curses on home.
- 11. Mexican sun gods; idols, incense; Buddhas; hand carved objects from Africa or the Orient; anything connected with astrology, horoscopes, fortune telling, etc.; books or objects associated with witchcraft, good luck charms or cult religions (metaphysics, Christian Science, Jehovah's Witnesses, etc.); rock and roll records and tapes.
- 12. Jewelry given to a person by someone in witchcraft, hex signs, ancient geometric and mystical motifs, jewelry designed to bring good luck and act as talisman to chase evil.
- 13. Egyptian ankh, broken cross (peace symbol), chais, Polynesian tikkis of gods, African jujus, Italian horn, protectors from the evil eye, hand with index and little fingers pointing up, crosses, clovers, stars, wishbones, luck coins, mystic medals, horseshoes, religious fetishes and statues.
- 14. Products with cryptic curses (hidden secret, occult curses).
- 15. Dolls used for witchcraft and magic; puppets, cult objects or representations.

FIVE STEPS TO CLEANING HOUSE

- 1. Six-way prayer of forgiveness you forgive your ancestors, descendants and others, ask God to forgive and bless them. Ask God to forgive you; you forgive yourself for sins against your body. Also ask forgiveness for spiritual adultery.
- 2. Break curses and soul ties from others (ancestors) and to others (descendants); break curses of psychic or Catholic prayers.
- 3. Clean out house of those objects or exorcize objects (you do this).
- 4. Anoint house with oil and cast evil spirits out of house (you do this).
- 5. Cast demons out of people that came in thru curses from others (optional); for mass DELIVERANCE, see Cursed Objects and Demon Infestation.

REFERENCES (EXCERPTS WERE TAKEN FROM THESE REFERENCES.)

- 1. "Should Houses be Cleansed of Evil Spirits", pp. 141-143, PIGS IN THE PARLOR
- 2. "How to Exorcize Inanimate Objects", pp. 220-222, BATTLING THE HOSTS OF HELL
- 3. "Biblical Curses", pp. 56-59, ANNIHILATING THE HOSTS OF HELL, BOOK I "Notes on Witchcraft, Symbols and Accursed Objects", pp. 18-20, CONQUERING THE HOSTS OF HELL
- 4. "A Word About Incense", pp. 17-18, DEMOLISHING THE HOSTS OF HELL
- 5. "Dolls", pp. 54-55, ANNIHILATING THE HOSTS OF HELL

MAINTAINING YOUR DELIVERANCE

FROM EVIL SPIRITS

SEVEN WAYS TO DETERMINE THE NEED FOR DELIVERANCE (EXCERPTS)

The presence and nature of evil spirits can be known by two principle methods:

(1) <u>discernment</u>: 1CO 12:10 lists "discerning of spirits" as one of the nine supernatural gifts of the Holy Spirit, and (2) detection: the second method of knowing the presence and nature of evil spirits. Detection is simply observing what spirits are doing to a person (MAR 7:24-30). Some of the most common symptoms of indwelling demons are as follows:

Disturbances in the emotions which persist or recur.

Disturbances in the mind or thought life.

Outbursts or uncontrolled use of the tongue.

Recurring unclean thoughts and acts regarding sex.

Addictions to nicotine, alcohol, drugs, medicines, caffeine, food, etc.

Many diseases and physical afflictions are due to spirits of infirmity (LUK 13:11).

Involvement to any degree in religious error can open the door for demons as follows: False religions, e.g. Eastern religions, pagan religions, philosophies, and mind sciences.

<u>Christian Cults</u> - all such cults may be classified as "bloodless religions" - having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof" (I1TI 3:5).

<u>Occult and Spiritism</u> - Any method of seeking supernatural knowledge, wisdom, guidance and power apart from God is forbidden (DEU 18:9-15)!

<u>False Doctrine</u> - a great increase of doctrinal errors will be promoted by deceiving and seducing spirits in the last days (1TI 4:1).

SEVEN STEPS TO DELIVERANCE (EXCERPTS)

One must be honest with himself and with God if he expects to receive God's blessing of DELIVERANCE. Ask God to help you see yourself as He sees you and to bring to light anything that is not of Him (PSA 32:5; 139:23-24). Humility involves a recognition that one is dependent upon God and His provisions for DELIVERANCE (JAM 4:6-7). It also involves a complete openness with God's servants ministering in the DELIVERANCE (JAM 5:16). Repentance is a determined turning away from sin and Satan (AMO 3:3). One must loathe his sins (EZE 20:43). Renunciation is the forsaking of evil. Renunciation is action resulting from repentance (MAT 3:7-8). If one has repented of religious error, he may need to completely renounce it by destroying all literature and items associated with that error (ACT 19:18-19).

God freely forgives all who confess their sins and ask forgiveness through His Son (I JOH 1:9). He expects us to forgive all others who have ever wronged us in any way (MAT 6:14-15). Willingness to forgive is absolutely essential to DELIVERANCE (MAT 18:21-35). In prayer ask God to deliver you and set you free in the name of JESUS (Joel 2:32). Prayer and warfare are two separate and distinct activities. Our warfare against demon powers is not fleshly but spiritual (EPH 6:10-12; 2CO 10:3-5). Use the weapons of submission to God, the blood of JESUS CHRIST, the Word of God, and your testimony as a Believer (JAM 4:7; REV 12:11; EPH 6:17). CHRIST cannot fail! He is the Deliverer (MAR 16:17; LUK 10:19; PSA 18:2)!

SEVEN STEPS FOR RETAINING DELIVERANCE (EXCERPTS)

Put on the whole armor of God as set forth in EPH 6:10-18. There are seven pieces of armor:

Loins girt about with truth.

The breastplate of righteousness.

Feet shod with the preparation of the Gospel of peace.

The shield of faith.

The helmet of salvation.

The sword of the Spirit which is the Word of God. Praying in the Spirit.

Refuse the thoughts that demons give you and replace them with spiritual thoughts (PHI 4:8). Positive confession is faith expressed. Negative confessions characterize demonic influence and will open the door to the enemy (MAR 11:23). JESUS withstood Satan's temptation by using Scripture. The Word is a mirror to the soul (JAM 1:22-25); it is a lamp unto the feet for guidance (PSA 119:105); it is a cleansing agent (EPH 5:25-26); it is a two-edged sword, laying bare the heart (HEB 4:12); and it is food for the spirit (I Pet. 2:2; MAT 4:4). No person can long maintain DELIVERANCE apart from the Word of God as a primary factor in his life (PSA 1:1-3)!

Take up your cross daily and follow JESUS (LUK 9:23). If fleshly appetites, desires and lusts are not brought to the cross, a way for demons to return will be left open (GAL 5:19-21, 24). Develop a life of continuous praise and prayer which silences the enemy. Pray in the Spirit (in TONGUES) and also in the understanding (1CO 14:14). "Pray without ceasing" (1TH 5:17). Maintain a life of fellowship and spiritual ministry. It is the sheep that wanders from the flock that is most endangered. Desire spiritual gifts and yield to their operation through you within the body of CHRIST (1CO 12:7-14). Commit yourself totally to CHRIST. Determine that every thought word and action will reflect the very nature of CHRIST. Faith and trust in God is the greatest weapon against the Devil's lies (EPH 6:16). Doing these seven things will insure that your "house" (life) is filled after having been cleansed. Do not settle for anything less (Romans 5:10)!

HOW TO KEEP FREE FROM OPPRESSING SPIRITS (EXCERPTS)

Fill yourself with the Word of God and be obedient to what the Word says. You become God-possessed as you hear and do the Words of the Father. You become demon-possessed as you hear and do the words of the enemy (JOH

14:23). Avail yourself of the Blood of JESUS. Learn to ask forgiveness when you sin. Learn to stand tall in His love and grace. Satan must respect the blood (REV 12:11). Take your freedom by faith. This is your position, declare it, stand on the Word, get stubborn with the Devil, this is your heritage (LUK 10:19).

Resist the Devil, be sober and vigilant, resist steadfast in the faith, and he will flee from you (I Peter 5:8-10). A loving spirit is needed. Refuse to be hateful and mean; confess love (MAT 5:44). A forgiving spirit is needed; an unforgiving spirit lets the enemy on you again (MAR 11:25). A tender spirit is needed. JESUS did not bite back. He was tender: you be like Him. Refuse to yield to the retaliation spirit; away with critical spirits. Learn to recognize the striving spirit, it is from the Devil, do not yield to it; it will bring you into bondage again. Learn to yield to the peaceable spirit; be a peacemaker. Learn to exercise mercy and gentleness; these are CHRIST-like actions. Remember any enemy spirit that you yield to will bring bondage. Yield to CHRIST's love, meekness and tenderness, and liberation comes (I1TI 2:24). You must forsake sin lest a worse thing come upon you (JOH 5:14).

HOLDING YOUR DELIVERANCE (TESTIMONY OF A WOMAN)

After Pastor Worley cast out spirits of sinus trouble and migraine headaches, I had three glorious weeks of freedom from any pain. Suddenly one morning I awoke shocked to find I had all the symptoms of sinus and migraine. When I realized what was happening, I took authority over Satan and his demons and commanded them to leave me in JESUS' name. Later the same morning this happened, I received a letter from Pastor Worley warning the Devil would use this very tactic but that I must resist him and refuse to accept his attacks. I believe that, according to MAR 11:23, many times what we say or confess with our lips can be more important than what we believe. The word "believe" occurs only once in the verse while "say" is repeated three times. The last part of the passage is "he shall have whatsoever he saith". The submitted, resisting child of God may expect Satan to flee from him (JAM 4:7). We must learn to hold the DELIVERANCE areas against the onslaughts of a determined foe (Joshua 1:7-9; DEU 28).

WALKING IN FREEDOM AFTER DELIVERANCE (EXCERPTS)

Have you been delivered from unclean spirits? Praise the Lord (EPH 6:12; MAR 16:17). Walking in the Spirit after a DELIVERANCE is essential in order to keep a person free (EPH 6:14-17). It may be that unclean spirits from which you are now free had been with you for a very long time. In such cases, you can expect several weeks up to a year after DELIVERANCE during which the Lord will gradually heal your mind and emotions (ROM 8:37). In order to avoid the enemy's snares, it helps to recognize some of his strategy. Four typical methods of attack encountered by people after DELIVERANCE can be outlined as follows:

The Scriptures say that Satan is the father of lies. Even though they are now outside of you, unclean spirits still talk to you (JOH 8:36). One meaning for the word "Satan" is" accuser". You may find yourself feeling guilty for having had unclean spirits or for your past sins (PSA 13:5). The enemy may try to intimidate you with demonstrations of his power. Don't be frightened if things seem to go wrong for you for a while or if some symptoms from before DELIVERANCE seem to reappear. You may find yourself tempted with old habits or behavior that doesn't fit in with Christian life. The Devil has a way of making the old times seem rosy to us just like he tricked the Israelites in the desert into missing the "leeks and onions" that they left behind in Egypt (JOH 10:10; PSA 37). Recognizing the enemy's strategy is helpful but it does not win the battle for us. It is more important that you learn and practice some positive principles that will enable you to gain ground quickly and hold it. The following five points are easy to remember and will help you tremendously: Focus your attention on JESUS (REV 12:11).

Allow the Holy Spirit to have His way with you (JOH 16:13). Immerse yourself in the Scriptures; the Bible is the written Word of God (JOH 8:31). Tell the Devil and his unclean spirits in JESUS' name to go away and leave you alone. Make it clear that you intend to follow JESUS no matter what (JAM 4:7). Hang onto other Christians. The Christian walk is not a solo performance (GAL 6:2). If you practice these five faith principles, your post-DELIVERANCE problems will be minimal and your progress steady (LUK 4:17-21).

TESTIMONIES OF CHRISTIANS ABOUT MAINTAINING THEIR DELIVERANCE

Scriptural basis is REV 12:11 for overcomers. Earline Moody has a good testimony about how the soul (mind, will and emotions) works in maintaining her DELIVERANCE.

BY THIS I OVERCOME THE DEVIL (EXCERPTS)

Through the blood of JESUS, I am redeemed out of the hand of the Devil (EPH 1:7).

Through the blood of JESUS, all my sins are forgiven (PSA 107:2).

The blood of JESUS CHRIST, God's Son, continually cleanses me from all sin (I JOH 1:7).

Through the blood of JESUS, I am justified, made righteous, just-as-if I'd never sinned (ROM 5:9).

Through the blood of JESUS, I am sanctified, made holy, set apart to God (HEB 13:12).

My body is a temple of the Holy Spirit, redeemed, cleansed, by the blood of JESUS (1CO 6:19-20).

Satan has no place in me, no power over me, through the Blood of JESUS and the Word of God (REV 12:11).

TAKE HEAVEN BY FORCE

We are not wrestling against the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, but against Satan and his forces of evil. God has given us the abundant life but we have to take it by force from Satan! This is analogous to Israel; God gave them the promised land and then told them to take it by force (EPH 6:12). Two verses clearly illustrate this Bible principle: MAT 11:12 Kingdom of heaven suffereth violence and the violent take it by force (abode of God is to be seized and the forces

seized it). LUK 16:16 Kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it (rule of Supreme Deity is preached and every man forces into it).

Some other good fighting verses are:

PSA 57:6.....They have digged a pit before me.

ISA 54:17......No weapon formed against thee shall prosper.

MAT 15:26.....The woman fought for DELIVERANCE for her child (15:21-28)!

2CO 10:3-6..Weapons of our warfare.

EPH 6:10-18....Put on the whole armor of God.

REV 12:11......And they overcame him.

HOW TO TREAT DEMONS

MAT 9:33......Cast - to eject, drive out, pluck (Dumb Demoniac).

MAT 9:34......Casteth - thrust out, expel (Dumb Demoniac).

MAT 17:18.....Rebuked - censure, admonish, tax upon (Epileptic).

MAR 1:34......Suffered - to send forth (Sick or possessed with demons).

LUK 11:14.....Casting - put out, send away (Demon that was dumb.).

EPH 4:27......Place - location, condition (Gave no opportunity to the Devil.).

JAM 4:7.....Resist - oppose, withstand (Resist the Devil.).

II Pet. 2:11......Railing - blasphemer, slanderous, profane, wicked (Judgement)

I JOH 3:8......Destroy - loosen, break up, put off (Destroy works of Devil.).

Jude 9......Railing - vilification, evil speaking (Reviling Judgement).

As you can see from the above scripture, we forcefully drive demons out of Christians but we do not rail at demons. LUK 9:1 says we have power and authority (mastery, superhuman force, violence, control) and LUK 10:7 says the demons are subject (subordinate, obey) to Christians.

STUDY OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS

The Old Testament told of rites and bloody sacrifices of the law to redeem the people from their sins which foretold the shedding of the blood of JESUS CHRIST. The New Testament told of dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of JESUS CHRIST. The following scriptures will give you an overall view of what the Bible says about the blood of JESUS (Underlined verses are the more important):

GEN 4:10; Exodus 12:7, 13, 22-23; 24:6, 8; 29:12, 16, 20-21; LEV 4:6-7; 5:9; 7:2; 8:24; 17:11; NUM 19:4; Joel 3:21; ROM 3:25-26; 5:9; EPH 1:7; HEB 9:7-14; 10:19-22; 12:24; 13:20; I Peter 1:2, 19-22; I JOH 1:7; 5:7-8; REV 12:11

CURSING DEMONS AND INFIRMITIES

The PSAs contain imprecations (call down curses and evil) upon enemies and transgressors. For a good study, see "Strong's" or "Young's" Concordance for "curse, cursed, curses, cursest, curseth, cursing, accursed and Cursest". The following verses describe the meaning of cursing:

GEN 9:24-27 Execrate - to abhor, loathe, detest (Cursed younger son.).

NUM 22:6 and Blaspheme - perforate, bitterly curse (King of Moab asked Balaam, 23:8 prophet, to curse Israel.).

DEU 11:26- (Blessing and curse, curses and more curses.)28; 27:15-26;28:15-68

Judges 5:23 Execrate - (Curse bitterly its inhabitants.).

I1SA 16: Vilification - revile, slander (Curse David). 10-12

II Kings 2: Despise - speak evil of (Cursed them in the name of the Lord.).23-25

JOB 3:1-10 Contempt - vile (Cursed the day of his birth.).

MAR 11:21 Doom - execrate, imprecate (Fig tree which you cursed.).

GAL 1:8-9 Anathema - solemn curse, excommunicated (Let him be accursed.).

SCRIPTURE BRINGING ASSURANCE, CONFIDENCE, DELIVERANCE, PROTECTION, & REDEEMING

PSA 1:1-3 (Meditate), MAT 8:17 (Sicknesses)

17:4 (Words), MAR 11:23 (Saith)

23:4 (Fear of Evil), LUK 9:23 (Cross)

31:2 (Defend), JOH 8:36 (Free)

34:7, 10, 19 (Deliver), 10:10 (Life)

46:1, 5, 10 (Help), 16:13 (Truth)

55:18, 22 (Sustain), Romans 8:1, 2, 32 and 37 (Free)

68:19 (Benefits), 1CO 2:16 (Mind)

71:1 (Trust), 6:17 (One Spirit)

91:5 (Not Afraid), 10:13 (Temptation)

97:10 (Preserve), 12:7-14 (Gifts)

103:3 (Forgiveness), 14:33 (Peace)

107:2, 6 (Redeemed), 2CO 2:14 (Triumph)

119:133 (Order Steps), 3:17 (Liberty)

147:3 (Health), 10:5 (Mind)

PRO 1:33; 3:26 (Dwell Safely), Galatians 6:2 (Burdens)

ISA 26:3 (Peace), EPH 6:16 (Shield)

41:10, 13 (Help), PHI 4:7-8, 19 (Needs)

50:7 (Help), 1TH 5:14 (Praying)

55:7 (Pardon), I1TH 3:3 (Keep)

59:19 (Standard), I1TI 1:7 (Power and Love)

61:3 (Oil of Joy), Hebrews 10:17 (Forgiven)

JER 15:21 (Redeem), I JOH 2:14 (Overcome)

EZE 33:16 (Live), 3:8 (Destroy Devil)

MIC 7:19 (Compassion), 4:4 (Overcome)

50:7 (Help), REV 12:11 (Overcome)

55:7 (Pardon)

59:19 (Standard)

61:3 (Oil of Joy)

NAMES OF DEMONS

Scornful	Lying	Palmistry
Destroyer	Cursing	Handwriting Analysis
Fear	Blasphemy	Automatic Handwriting
Death	Criticism	ESP
Poverty	Mockery	Hypnosis
Afflictions	Railing	Horoscopes
Trouble	Gossip	Astrology
Confusion	Fantasy Sex	Divination
Terror	Masturbation	False Doctrine
Hate	Lust	Deceiving
Diseases	Perverseness	Seducing
Distress	Homosexuality	Asceticism
Domination	Fornication	Vegetarianism
Broken Heart	Adultery	Dishonesty
Dismay	Incest	Proudness
Heaviness	Provocativeness	Pornography
Mourning	Harlotry	Unforgiveness
Infirmities	Nicotine	Yoke of Bondage
Sicknesses	Alcohol	Serpents and Scorpions
Stealing	Drugs	Blindness
Murder	Medicines	Retaliation
Doubt	Caffeine	Striving
Condemnation	Addiction to Food	Sinus Trouble
False Gifts	Eastern Religions	Migraine Headaches
Imaginations	Pagan Religions	Negative Confessions
High Things	Philosophies	Principalities
Unclean spirits	Mind Sciences	Powers
Resentment	Yoga Exercises	World Rulers of Darkness
Hatred	Karate	Spiritual Hosts of Wicked
Anger	Mormonism	Guilt
Rejection	Jehovah's Witnesses	Temptation
Self-Pity	Christian Science	Strongholds
Jealousy	Rosicrucianism	Imaginations
Depression	Theosophy	High Things
Worry	Unity	Evil Thoughts
Inferiority	Bloodless Religions	Disobedience
Insecurity	Occult	Evil Weapons
Mental Torment	Spiritism	Evil TONGUES
Procrastination	Seances	Nets and Pits
Indecision	Witchcraft	Wiles
Compromise	Magic	Principalities
Rationalization	Ouija Boards	Powers
Loss of Memory	Levitation	Rulers or Darkness
Spiritual Wickedness	Fiery Darts	Mockery
False Gospel	Cursing	Affliction

Sore Boils	Lust of Uncleanness	Presumptuous
Self-Willed	Corruption	Spots and Blemishes
Deceiving	Adultery	Covetousness
Madness	Vanity	Lust of Flesh

EARLINE'S TESTIMONY ABOUT MAINTAINING DELIVERANCE

PURPOSE OF DELIVERANCE

The purpose of salvation and deliverance is to bring honor to God among the heathen. In the Old Testament, God became very upset about the shame Israel brought upon His name through their disobedience and sins. For Israel's uncleanness, shedding innocent blood and worshipping idols, God scattered them among the heathen and dispersed them into many nations. For they had profaned His holy name (Ezk. 36:17-21). When we do these things, we also profane His name. See also ROM 1:16-24. As Christians, we must be very careful not to profane God's name. For profaning His name, we will be punished. Demons have a right to enter you if you persist in disobedience. Our desire and duty is to honor God's name. Read 1TI 6 and Titus 2 for directions on how to honor God. Maintaining your deliverance is important to other Christians. It brings honor to God and encouragement to others. We overcome Satan first by God's provision, the Blood of the Lamb; secondly by our testimony, not just our words but our lives; and thirdly by not loving our lives to the death (REV 12:11). This is why it is so important for you and me to keep getting and maintaining our deliverance until it is complete, and we are established and settled.

BACKGROUND

I have an Indian-English-German-French background. There are curses on each of these people. Indians worshipped devils. Some English and Europeans were Druids who worshipped Satan. In innocence, my father participated in some occult practices - wart removal and water witching. From my father came curses of Masons and Indians. Physical problems came as a result of curses on Indian worship: inactive thyroid, female disorders and heart disease. My mother was a paranoid schizophrenic with an Indian-English background. Her emotional illness caused me to need a lot of deliverance from emotional problems. The following testimony will help you understand how the soul (mind, will and emotions) works. It will also show you how Satan attacks the physical body with demons through curses.

MAIN TESTIMONY ABOUT DELIVERANCE

In July of 1975 I came into deliverance. Do you know it is truly possible to have peace in your mind? For most of my life, I was your average daughter, wife, mother and woman. In my mind there was never any real peace, only a sort of make-believe peace. I was not particularly moody, not often angry and not often depressed. Life for me after I married was a continual move - new places - new people - new houses, all of which I enjoyed. Our homes were among the best and most beautiful around. Decorating them was a lot of joy for me. Taking my children to new places and introducing them to new experiences was exciting. We toured all of the U.S., Canada and Mexico. The greatest fun was watching the children enjoy all the new and unusual things we came across. Life was very exciting.

On May 22, 1973 we were devastated. Our son died from an accident at play. Now all of these lovely homes, beautiful furniture, exciting places, fun people and fun times seemed like trash. At this time we came to know the love of Jesus and the power of God. Never would we be the same again. After five months passed, we returned south from Minneapolis. In Baton Rouge at the Full Gospel Business Men meetings, we heard about divine healing and the Baptism in the Holy Spirit; I needed both. In time I was healed of my allergies, bad back, etc. and got the Baptism in the Holy Spirit. Gene and I went to meetings, testified and prayed for people, and saw miracles of healing and Baptisms. For about six months things went fine but as time passed, some attitudes and hurts began to show up and I was very unhappy, moody, and depressed.

I spent hours telling Gene how badly he had treated me. I came to believe he had done things that he had not. If you look at my previous statement, you'll see I enjoyed moving. One time when I was ill, I didn't want to move. The rest of the time I enjoyed it. So, I let myself come to believe that he moved just to hurt me and to make life bad for me. I accused him of shutting Marie and me out of his life since Byron died. Gene never knew what to expect when he got home -- maybe a frying pan on the noodle. No amount of Bible reading, prayer or fasting helped for more than a week or two at the most. I was trying to help Marie who was going through all kinds of adjustments to her brother's death but only made matters worse. She also became full of resentment and hurt, and was bitter and angry. Gene, Marie and I fasted, prayed and talked. I was fasting and praying that God would fix Gene up. I was so blind I was sure that I was perfect - well almost. After a year or so, I was sitting reading PSA 91. I had always loved it but suddenly like a bucket of ice water it hit me. The PSA was not true for me. I had no peace, and was always angry and moody. I (when you are persuaded by the Devil to look on others as the problem) was even beginning to wonder if God was just being bad to me.

I sat on the couch and began to pray: "God if you don't help me tonight I am going out of church, and into the world for good". I told God that Gene is worse off than me; he's all of my problems. God just stopped talking so I started praying again the same prayer. God said again, "Get Gene to pray deliverance for you". I asked about having our pastors do my deliverance. God didn't answer; it was like he pulled down a shade or veil. Being one of determination I started out again "God I must have help tonight; if I don't get it, I flat quit. He said, "Get Gene to pray deliverance for you". God was not harsh, neither was he condemning. He seemed to be pleased that I had finally asked for help and

really meant it. I called Gene; he didn't seem particularly impressed. He also suggested the same people and the same excuses. But the best one was "I don't know what deliverance is; I don't know how to do that". After some discussion, we decided to go to the bedroom and get in the middle of the bed. We were sitting facing each other, Gene starts praying, and my mind starts wandering. He prayed a while in tongues and started saying strange things such as, "You come out of my wife in the name of Jesus". One thing I remember well was that at the beginning when each demon was named, I had a thought, "I don't have that".

As he called out Rejection, its hurts and kindred spirits, I was being shown by the Holy Spirit how these spirits had gained entrance into me, and how they had checked and bound me in all attempts to be myself. Rejection kept me just short of my goals in life. Mostly it kept me from doing what God said to do due to a fear that the other person would disagree or reject me and my idea. I always worked better and succeeded best in those things that I did alone. Next came Bitterness; I never even considered myself bitter. But as he called out demons under this ruler, I saw hate, violence and anger. I had much trouble with temper. Not that I was always violent, on the contrary I was seldom angry to the observer. When I did get angry or lose my temper, my husband and children usually found some other more suitable place to be. At the naming of Rebellion, I thought I surely don't have this spirit. As he called it out again, I balled up my fist, drew back to back-hand him, and was consumed with a fit of coughing and mucus. As this was going on, I was shown how there is only one real rebellion, and it is pointed toward God. Even if we say, "My husband just does not accept God's way so I am going to---". In the end when it's traced back, it is rebellion to God for God gave directions about how to live with an unsaved mate. If it is against circumstances, God says, "This is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. In whatever circumstances, I am therewith to be content".

One of my rebellions was against circumstances. I had always had such lovely homes with rooms to spare, so that Gene always had an office, and I always had a sewing and craft room. When we came here, Gene bought a three bedroom house with only two baths. His reason was that I couldn't set up Byron's bedroom; I became bitter. I said, "Yes, but you still have your office; I don't have a room. You always get what you want." And I became more rebellious. When I first moved here I didn't hate this house but little by little it crept up on me. At first it was just the things packed together. Then it grew until I hated the house twenty-four hours a day. Then my ingratitude reached other branches of my life. My wheels were the wheels of a camper truck. I didn't like the truck anymore. Next came Gene, and then living in this bug-infested hot climate with people who can't speak good English. Next the ungrateful person begins to blame others even if he sees it's as much his fault as the other persons. He lies to himself until in his eyes, at least, the other person is entirely at fault.

God showed me my attitude in light of His attitude letting me know that He could take even this house away; that He had provided it and I was ungrateful for His provision. Oh my, this really was sobering me up. After these three main ruler demons were cast out, I gave up if he called a demon out. I just agreed and became free of it. I had a habit of getting my work done as fast as I could because I didn't like being in the house alone. So, I roved all over this town looking for plants and cloth to work on the house, but I never worked on it. I did a lot of visiting with other Christian women which is not necessary. Since neither Gene nor I knew anything about this turn of events, I asked God to teach me so I wouldn't go backwards. I rather liked the changes in my mind and attitude. I found Romans 12 contained my answer. In verse 2, I am told to renew my mind and attitudes with God's instructions. By doing this, I would prove for myself what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God. In response to your obedience and surrender, God will help you change bad attitudes and habits. Attitudes submitted to God's word will follow with actions of obedience.

In studying EPH 5:25-32, I saw how my home was meant to show Christ's relationship with the Church. To my dismay, I saw it reflected my relationship with Christ. It was not a relationship to bring others to Christ. I also saw how the Church is rebelling against Christ just as in our family members were in rebellion. The morning after this experience I came down the hall to the kitchen and was greeted pleasantly by my daughter. Now, this was a surprise because she was not so pleasant at that time either. I noticed that she began to change. I asked God about this often and learned that my condition had put such a strain on her that she was being broken under it. I didn't tell her about my deliverance; I didn't know I should. She became a very obedient and joyful person. I began to enjoy Marie and not worry about her so much.

TESTIMONY ABOUT OVEREATING

The morning after the first deliverance took place I prepared a nice breakfast for us. Sitting down to read the Bible, I thought about getting something to eat. In fact I said "I think I'll get me something". This thought alarmed because I was now approaching 180 pounds. I prayed asking God to show me what this is. To my amazement something inside me said "I said get me something to eat." I asked who are you? It said "My name is I like to eat." I said that often. After casting out the demon, "I Like To Eat", I told God how I had tried dieting and I knew that was hopeless. I was told obedience is better than sacrifice, and I knew how to eat but was not doing it. Plenty of fresh fruits and vegetables, not much meat and very little sweets is the basis of a proper diet. Asked if I'd do what I was told, I assured God that I would. He said that food can be divided into two groups: God's and Devil's. Devil's food includes sweets to excess, junk food, and liquids which are mostly empty calories. It's not bad manners not to eat sweets or any other food when you know your body has not used up the last meal. I was intelligent enough to know if I truly needed food. Here are God's suggestions in summary:

1. Eat fruit and vegetables; include leafy greens.

- 2. Do not each much meat three or four servings weekly.
- 3. Don't eat unless you truly need to.
- 4. Don't let others stuff you.
- 5. Seldom eat sweets.
- 6. Almost never eat junk food.
- 7. Remember those whose God is their belly.
- 8. Cook all foods simply.
- 9. Use little fat and cut fat from meat.

TESTIMONY ABOUT DELIVERANCE FROM INDIAN CURSES

I had a heart condition which was unusual. It never occurred with regularity nor under any specific condition. While taking a tread mill test, I experienced tremendous pain in the chest, arms and neck. Having been examined by a heart specialist, he told me that my heart was good but he had written "death by heart attack" on many people's certificates like myself. These were people who didn't really have anything wrong with their hearts. A year or so after my dad's death I found my heart acting up again. Sometimes one to five years would elapse between seizures. I began to ask God to show me why my brothers, dad, dad's brothers and his dad, all had heart problems. He showed me Exodus 20 and EZE 18. He told me to repent for my ancestors and myself for the sin of idol worship in LEV 26:40-41. The curse of idol worship follows the blood line. I did these things and have been free for over thirteen years. I was only the second generation from this Indian worship and also had curses from previous generations.

TESTIMONY ABOUT SCHIZOPHRENIA

Schizophrenia means split mind (schizein = to split and phren = mind). I had a lifetime of mental and emotional tension. I was unable to decide what to do and see it through. I had many fears that something bad was going to happen. All of my life I had great fears of bad things happening: fears of failing and fears of people. I was often tense for weeks and I did not know why. This is the earliest memory I have of going to school. I was so afraid of all the people I could not go into the school but hid behind the well house until my brother came and took me into the first grade. I was disoriented that day; strange feelings and fears tormented me.

I have very few memories from childhood below the age of nine or ten years. Generally speaking I lived in two worlds: home and away from home. I became very good at forgetting everything bad (parents' fights and my own troubles) that happened at home the minute I walked out the door. I felt more freedom and ease away from home. At high school and college I had trouble with certain subjects like algebra and chemistry. They had things too similar for me to distinguish between them. Both of these subjects ended in frustration and low grades for me. In my marriage I had some problems accepting my husband as one who would provide for me, take care of me, and continue to love me. I was always expecting the marriage to end badly.

After six years of marriage, we had a delightful son and two years later we had a beautiful daughter. Double-mindedness wears the person out, and frustrates and confuses him. Deciding, then undeciding stagnates a person. For example, my mom was here for a while; she couldn't be content for desiring to go home. When at home, she was pressed to stay somewhere else besides her home. When away from home, great fears filled her about the house. She was miserable and made those around her miserable (JAM 1:5-8).

TESTIMONY ABOUT MAINTAINING DELIVERANCE

The scriptural basis for giving a testimony is found in REV 12:11 where we overcome Satan by three things: the blood of Jesus, our testimony, and not loving our lives to the death. God told me that if I was unwilling to tell about my deliverance, I would lose it. And furthermore, if I was ashamed of Him and His provisions, He would be ashamed of me in Heaven. In JAM 4:7 we are told how to make the Devil flee. We often quote part of the verse "resist the devil and he will flee from you". This gives us a false sense of security. The truth is you must first submit yourself to God. This is not a careless submission but true submission to God which requires us to read, study and obey the Bible. As we submit this way to God and then resist the Devil, he will indeed flee from us. God does not require us to know all the Biblical requirements before He will help us but we must be making every effort to obey all that we have learned, and be diligent about learning and applying more.

After all deliverance's, some decisions must be made and never changed no matter how much pressure is applied to you from whatever source to change or go back to old sins. Here are some decisions which must be made: 1. Study God's Word and accept His principles as your own. 2. Discipline your life and accept responsibility for your actions and thoughts in the areas where you have been delivered. 3. Enter His presence with thanksgiving for all with which He has blessed you. 4. Joyfully obey God's direction even if you have to force yourself in the beginning. The day after I received my main deliverance, I had an empty feeling and did not know what to do. My reaction was to ask God continually for direction. We cannot do what God directs if we never apply His Word to our life. If we do not apply His Word to our thoughts and actions we are not truly subject to God. Therefore the Devil will not flee from us and we are only fooling ourselves if we think the demons will leave us alone. While we kid ourselves, the Devil and his demons eat our dinner and by the time we face the truth dinner is nearly over.

I learned that I didn't really know God's Word. I didn't know how to use God's Word or how to use my mind. I asked God to take my thoughts. He told me that He wouldn't touch my thoughts with a ten foot pole; that His thoughts were higher than mine and that I must control my thoughts bring them into submission to Jesus Christ (2CO 10:5). I

started marking everything that God said in the Bible in red. I found there is much said about the mind in Deuteronomy and throughout the Bible. Next I was impressed to underline every verse in the New Testament that told me something that I should do. I soon realized that I really didn't know what I should think with my mind. It occurred to me that my mind is to be an instrument for my spirit's use and not the other way around. The hands, feet, eyes, ears and body obey, so why not make the mind obey? To make the mind obey, I needed to know what to make it do. I had to learn how to tell the difference between God's and the Devil's thoughts. The battleground for the Christian is primarily for his soul, not body or spirit. The demons want to re-enter through your mind. See Romans 6;16-18. Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to any one to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether it be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness - right doing and right standing with God. But thank God, though you were once slaves of sin you have become obedient with all your heart to the standard of teaching in which you were instructed and to which you were committed. And having been set free from sin, you have become the servants of righteousness - of conformity to the divine will in thought, purpose and action.

How do we yield ourselves to anyone (God or Devil)? Is it not in the mind? A human always plays with sinful thoughts, then he acts it out. It is not by accident we sin. A lot of people do not want to accept the responsibility for their sinfulness and want to blame it on someone else. The only trouble with this idea is that God will not be fooled by it neither will your enemy, the Devil. Temptation - 1 Cor. 10:13 For no temptation - no trial regarded as enticing to sin (no matter how it comes or where it leads) - has overtaken you and lied hold on you that is not common to man - that is no temptation or trial has come to you that is beyond human resistance and that is not adjusted and adapted and and belonging to human experience, and such as man can bear. But God is faithful to His Word and to His compassionate nature and He (can be trusted) not to let you be tempted and tried and assayed beyond your ability and strength of resistance and power to endure, but with the temptation He will (always) provide a way out - the means to escape to a landing plane - that you may be capable and strong and powerful patiently to bear up under it.

This tells me temptation in common to mankind, therefore it is common for the Devil and the demons to use it. If they tempt us, we have not sinned. We have sinned when we enjoy and continue to invite the temptation, then yield and obey. the temptation. It also shows we weren't watchful for the escape route and we did not take it. Situations around you will not necessarily change immediately now that you have changed. Just as you practiced obedience to the demons' words, now practice obedience to God's Word. This is my first encounter with the Devil after I was delivered. Before I was delivered, I would get very angry and depressed when I cleaned house. At that time, we had wall-to-wall furniture. The living room was really badly cluttered. Each piece of furniture had to be moved to vacuum around it. I was happy and didn't hate this house anymore. As I was vacuuming the living room, I dropped a table on my toe and was having trouble getting the vacuum nozzle under the sofa. I raised up and let out a loud "I hate this----". God quickly warned me that "life and death is in the tongue, and they that love it will eat the fruit thereof" (PRO 18:21). God also told me at this time that He had given it to my family. If I didn't have an attitude of gratitude about the house and furniture, He could easily remove them from me. I knew that I must not complete the sentence or I would be back where I started from. I repented and repeated until I believed it, "I love this house and I thank God for it".

Another of Satan's tactics is to use gradualism on us. He will give us a sin to look at and consider. He will cover it over with pretty lies (pretty young people smoking, never an old person dying of lung cancer). He will use rejection to trap you; he will never tell the true ending (where does illegal sex lead?). He knows that the more we see it, hear it and consider it, the more likely we are to give in to it. A good example of the use of gradualism is Humanism. Forty years ago it was very mildly given to people mainly by pastors and teachers. People considered it and accepted it because it was given by people they trusted. Not considering what was the basic theory behind it (worship of self - therefore idolatry), people allowed this theory to so invade them that now we cannot recognize it for what it is. Many of us say we are against it but we live by it instead of the Bible. We do not recognize God's provisions for us. We think our life should have no problems or privations. We are not grateful to God for all. DEU 28:47-48, Because you did not serve the Lord your God with joyfulness of heart and mind in gratitude for the abundance of all with which He had blessed you, therefore you shall serve your enemies whom the Lord shall send against you, in hunger and thrust, in nakedness, and in want of all things; and He will put a yoke of iron upon you neck, until He hath destroyed you.

This verse presents some interesting ideas 1. Are you having problems because you are ungrateful to God? 2. Do you know which problems are from God to help you learn to endure to the end or which ones are brought on because of being ungrateful? 3. Which ones have you invited by yielding to temptations of the enemy? If you will know the answer to these questions, you will have to seek God. He has promised to give wisdom to all who ask for it not wavering (JAM 1:4-8). If you ask God for wisdom and He gives you wisdom, you must not waver following His wisdom. For example: if you have been one to look at dirty magazines, God's wisdom tells you this will lead you to want to do what you see; then you must stop it. You may need deliverance for the demons you have let in plus you must change your habits. No one can change your thought life by casting out your demons. Casting out your demons is one of God's escape routes.

To deliverance must be added by the deliveree, discipline of mind and action. The best attack against habit, and the attempts of demons to trick you and get back in that I found was 1. to tell them to leave in Jesus' name once and 2. immediately take control of your mind. I would do it this way: I would tell them Jesus has given me authority over you (LUK 10:19, MAT 28:18-20), therefore I command you to leave me now. If I did not sense they were gone, I would say, "Since you are still here, I would like to read to you about what Jesus Christ has done for me." I would open the

Bible to MAT 26-28, MAR 14-16, LUK 22-24 and JOH 17-21 and read it aloud to them. Of course they did not want to hear of God's love and provision for me. The pressure they had placed on me and their thoughts were long gone but I would read on and bless myself in God's Word. Some times the pressure from the demons trying to get back in was strong enough that I would have to walk and read very loudly to them. I will still do this if I come under attack; it always works. After a time, you will be able to tell them the facts without reading it to them.

My next attack was sent through people. When asked why I looked so much better and was losing weight, I would answer truthfully and say "I was delivered of demons and no, I was not dieting". If three people were present, you would get three distinct reactions. One would leave pronto, one would regard you as if you were radioactive, and one would grab your arm and want to know more. Then you'd hear whispers - she had demons! They only talk about demons; do they worship them? They are fanatical; they believe there is a demon under every bush! Next I was tempted to go back to some of my old habits of retaliation, etc. I must crucify the flesh - God said that vengeance belongs to Him (ROM 12:19). I must not habitually sin or else I become the demon's house in that area again (I JOH 3:8-9). Mental suggestions by the Devil must be put down. He will suggest a what if, could be or maybe. If this happens, what will you do (fear and more fear)?

Unless you have facts to base your knowledge on, don't let the Devil play you along. One of his tactics was to attack me about Marie: what if Marie can't adjust to her brother's death? Before deliverance, I would cringe in fear and worry. After deliverance, I learned to tell Satan that Marie can do all things through Christ who strengthens her; I can too! You don't have to be perfect to give a word of encouragement, share an experience, help someone or even cast out a demon. If God demanded perfection, nothing would ever get done. I'm over fifty years old and I have yet to meet a perfect person.

You must have a total commitment to Jesus Christ. Rely totally on Him and His Word. Do these things and you will continue to get free and stay free. Don't be double minded: deciding and undeciding. I found a verse to put my temptations in prospective (HEB 12:4). Begin reading at verse one which contains instruction on keeping pure. It suggests we strip off and throw aside every encumbrance and sin which so readily (deftly and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race set before us.

Looking away (from all that will distract) to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the source of our faith (giving the first incentive for our belief) and is also its Finisher, (bringing it to maturity and perfection). He, for the joy (of obtaining the prize) that was set before Him endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God. Just think of Him who endured from sinners such grievous opposition and bitter hostility against reckon up and consider it all in comparison with your trials - so that you may not grow weary or exhausted, losing heart and relaxing and fainting in your minds. You have not yet struggled and fought agonizing against sin, nor have you yet resisted and withstood to the point of pouring out your (own) blood.

If we are able with every temptation to resist to the shedding of our blood maybe, then we might have an acceptable excuse for failing to resist the Devil and him having to flee. God will not make you over; He will work with you and help you. See MAR 16:20. A miracle is taking place as you go obeying The Word in the areas you have received instruction and deliverance. A study of MAT Chapter 5 will help anyone see just where they are missing it with their attitudes. It will inspire you to clear your mind of a lot of incorrect ideas and to broaden your understanding of the truth